MEMORANDUM OF POINTS AND AUTHORITIES IN SUPPORT OF THE FUND FOR ANIMALS, ANIMAL WELFARE INSTITUTE, AND HSUS' $\underline{\text{MOTION FOR A PROTECTIVE ORDER}}$

Civ. No. 1:07-cv-1532

Ex. 16

Florence Lambert Testimony

Page 1008

A STATE OF THE STA	1	VIRGINIA:	
3 X410 TX 8 1	2	IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF F.	AIRFAX COUNTY
	3		x
			:
	4	PEOPLE FOR THE ETHICAL TREATMENT	
	•	OF ANIMALS, INC.,	
	5		
		Plaintiff,	:
	6		:
		vs.	: At Law No. 220181
	7		·
		KENNETH FELD, et al.,	·
	8		1
		Defendants.	:
	9	·	:
			x
	10		·
		PEOPLE FOR THE ETHICAL TREATMENT	
	11	OF ANIMALS, INC.,	;
			:
	12	Plaintiff,	:
			:
	13	vs.	: At Law No. 204452
	÷		
	14	STEVEN KENDALL, et al.,	;
			:
	15	Defendants.	:
			:
	16		x
	17	7.4.5	
	18	Fairfax, Vi	
1	19	Monday, Mar	
	20	The trial commenced at 10:07 a.	ш -
	21 22	BEFORE:	TUT
	22	THE HONORABLE DAVID T. STI	11

2 (Pages 1008 to 1011)

				2 (Pages 1008 to 1011)
		Page 1008	and the same	Page 1010
1	VIRGINIA:		1	INDEX
2	IN THE CIRCUIT COURT OF FAIR	FAX COUNTY x	2	INDEX
4	PEOPLE FOR THE ETHICAL TREATMENT	: 1	3	WITNESS DIRECT CROSS REDIRECT RECROSS
5	OF ANIMALS, INC.,	: :	4	Florence Lambert 1032 1148 1190
6	Plaintiff,	: :		
7	vs.	: At Law No. 220181 :	5	
8	KENNETH FELD, et al.,	: :	6	Patricia Derby
9	Defendants.	:		(via deposition) 1277
10		x :	7	
11	PEOPLE FOR THE ETHICAL TREATMENT OF ANIMALS, INC.,	: :	8	
12	Plaintiff,	:	9	
13	vs.	: At Law No. 204452	10	
14	STEVEN KENDALL, et al.,	:	11	
15	Defendants.	: :	12	
16		: X	13	
17 18	Fairfax, Virgi		14	
19 20	Monday, March The trial commenced at 10:07 a.m.	6, 2006	15	
21 22	BEFORE: THE HONORABLE DAVID T. STITT		16	
			17	
			18	
			19	
			20	
			21	
			22	
) ATTEMPT OF THE PERSON		Page 1009		Page 1011
1	APPEARANCES:	1 4 5 4 1 1 1 1	September 7	-
2	PHILIP J. HIRSCHKOP, ESQ., a TALBOT, ESQ., Hirschkop & As		1	PROCEEDINGS (The count constant was remained with a remained by the count of the c
3	108 North Columbus Street, F 22314		2	(The court reporter was previously sworn.)
4	and		3	THE COURT: Good morning.
5	BERNARD J. DiMURO, ESQ., Dim	Muro Ginsberg, P.C.,	4	MR. PETROSINELLI: Before we bring the jury in,
6	908 King Street, Suite 200, 22314, counsel for the plain		5	we have three preliminary issues to raise with the Court.
7 8	JOSEPH G. PETROSINELLI, ESQ.		6	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Maybe more than three.
9	MATTHEW B. ANDELMAN, ESQ., V L.L.P., 725 - 12th Street, N	Villiams & Connolly,	7	MR. PETROSINELLI: Maybe more than three
10	Washington, D.C. 20005	,	8	Mr. Hirschkop tells me.
11	and		9	THE COURT: All right.
12	THOMAS J. CAWLEY, ESQ., and Hunton & Williams, 1751 Pinr		10	Mr. Hirschkop.
13	1700, McLean, Virginia 22102		11	MR. PETROSINELLI: Actually, Judge, I have three
14	and		12	
15	JOHN A. C. KEITH, ESQ. and v ESQ., Blankingship & Keith,		13	Ours relates to the first two witnesses that we
16	4020 University Drive, Suite Virginia 22030, counsel for	300, Fairfax,	14	understand Mr. Hirschkop intends to call today. The first
17	-	the defendants.	15	one is named Doll Stanley.
18 19	STEVEN KENDALL, pro se.		16	·
20			17	and that was the first time we understood the plaintiffs
22				•
			18	intended to call her, and we objected to it immediately.
			19	Ms. Stanley was never identified during discovery period as
			120	a witness with relevant knowledge.
		•	1	****
		•	21	When we asked interrogatories of the plaintiff way back in September of 2004, we asked them for a list of



8 (Pages 1032 to 1035)

Page 1032 Page 1034 (The jury entered the courtroom.) -1 1 jury, places you've worked and what you did. 2 THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen. A Well, after graduation and passing the three-day I hope you all had a nice weekend. test we had to take, I went to San Francisco and worked at Sorry about the delay. We had legal matters we 4 St. Mary's and several other hospitals up there had to deal with. We've done that, and we're ready to occasionally. 5 proceed with the presentation of the plaintiff's case. 6 I was in San Francisco about eight years, decided to go back to New York, went back to New York for two Mr. Hirschkop, you can call your next witness. 7 8 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I call Florence Lambert to the years, took one year at -- let's see. What was 9 9 it? -- Cornell Medical Center, and then half a year in stand. Whereupon, 10 orthopedic specialty and another year in Payne-Whitney 11 FLORENCE LAMBERT, Psychiatric Hospital. witness, was called for examination by counsel for the 12 12 Q Did there come a time after that when you moved plaintiff, and after having been duly sworn, was examined 13 back to San Diego? and testified as follows: A No. I went back to San Francisco and then back 14 15 **EXAMINATION BY COUNSEL FOR THE PLAINTIFF** 15 to San Diego. 16 MR. HIRSCHKOP: If Your Honor please, we're going Q Okay. Did you meet your prior husband in 16 to ask her to look through a number books. To speed it up, San Diego? 17 could I have Ms. Richelieu sit there? 18 18 A Yes, I did, uh-huh. 19 19 THE COURT: Absolutely. Is there a chair? Q What was his position? What did he do for a Certainly. 20 living? 21 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 21 A He was an orthopedic surgeon. 22 22 Q State your name, please. Q How long were you married? Page 1033 Page 1035 Twenty-three years. Florence Louise Lambert. 2 2 O Ms. Lambert, if you can try to speak into that Q During those twenty-three years, where did you 3 live? 3 microphone. 4 A Let's see. The first two years in San Diego, and 4 THE WITNESS: Sorry about that. then after that La Jolla. 5 THE COURT: You can turn it sideways to talk 6 Q What year were you married? 6 across it. 7 7 1969. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Did there come a time when you got involved in 8 8 Q Where do you live? A In La Jolla, California. 9 the animal rights movement? 9 10 A Well, I always cared about the dogs, of course --10 Q Would you spell that, please. about dogs and cats and rabbits. When I moved to La Jolla, 11 A L-a, J-o-l-l-a. 11 12 I met a lady who was a founder of Focused (phonetic) Q How long have you lived there? 12 13 A Thirty-five years. Friends of County Animal Shelters. And they helped to 13 14 Q What is your educational background? 14 improve conditions in the three county animal shelters. A Well, I'm an RN, had three years of nursing And I became involved in that and was on board. So that 15 15 college. And then I had a year at the San Francisco 16 was my first, I guess, involvement. College for Women, liberal arts, and a year at Dominican 17 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, if I may, might I ask 18 College in San Rafael, human arts, and then some semesters 18 Beth if she can turn this thing off. I think there is a loud static noise. 19 part-time at the University of San Francisco and the 19 20 20 San Diego College for Women. Can you do that. 21 JUROR GALLUCCI: It's the bulb. It will cool 21 Q Would you, starting with the time you graduated nursing school, go through your work background for the 22 off. It won't turn off right away.

9 (Pages 1036 to 1039)

_				J (1ages 1030 to 1030)
		Page 1036	ery My Consideration .	Page 1038
	1	MR. HIRSCHKOP: If I doesn't bother the jury	1	rights group in New York City?
ſ	2	THE COURT: Can you all hear? If you can't,	2	A Yes, uh-huh, Cleveland Amory.
١	3	raise your hand.	3	Q Did you deal with Cleveland Amory?
	4	THE WITNESS: I'll try to speak louder, if I can.	4	A Uh-huh, yes.
	5	MR. HIRSCHKOP: I'm sorry. I didn't mean to	5	Q Did Cleveland Amory provide initial funding for
	6	interrupt you.	6	your Elephant Alliance?
	7	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	7	A No.
ł	8	Q Were you involved in dog adoptions during the	8	Q Where did the funding come from?
	9	¹80s?	9	A Myself.
:	10	A Yes.	10	Q Did PETA have anything to do with the formation
1	11	Q Did there come a time in the late '80s when you	11	of The Elephant Alliance?
	12	got involved with elephants?	12	A No.
	13	A Uh-huh, late '80s.	13	Q And what year was The Elephant Alliance actually
	14	O How did that come about?	14	formed?
	15	A I saw the head of an elephant on television and	15	A In 1991.
ı		this was an elephant owned by the San Diego Zoo Wild Anima		Q Prior to that time did you become involved with
		Park. And she had been beaten. The picture had been taken	17	circus elephants?
1	18	six weeks after her beating, and her head was dented and	18	A Yes.
	19	scarred, and you could tell her flesh had been uplifted.	19	Q How did that come about?
	20	And I couldn't believe that they allowed such a	20	A The man who was in charge of the beating of
1		thing to be done. I had already dropped my membership from	21	Dunda, I finally got the courage to go up and talk to him.
	21	the San Diego Zoological Society because they had helped to		And he said
	22	the San Diego Zoological Society occause mey had helped to	24	A_{1}
		Page 1037	, company of the comp	Page 1039
	.1	breed animals for research and were doing other things I	1	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor, to the
	2	find distasteful.	2	hearsay.
	3	But what I saw the head of Dunda, I couldn't	3	THE COURT: Sustained.
	4	sleep that night, it bothered me. The next day I called	4	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
	5	the Human Society because they said	5	Q Just tell us what you had in your mind, what you
	6	Q You're not allowed to say what they said. It's	6	understood.
١	7	hearsay.	7	A Well, I understood from people that he said, "If
	8	A I wasn't allowed to say what?	8	you think what we do"
1	9	Q What they said. Tell us what you did and why you	9	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection to the hearsay.
	10	did it.	10	She's saying what he said.
	11	A I got the report and read it and made copies of	11	THE COURT: Sustained.
	12	it and distributed it to the media and as many people as I	12	THE WITNESS: Oh.
	13	could, because it was terrible.	13	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP;
	14	Q What year was this approximately?	14	Q Did you have any understanding of how elephants
-	15	A 1989, I think.	15	were treated? Don't tell what people said to you. Did you
	16	Q And did you form any organization as a result of	16	have an understanding of how
	17	that?	17	A Okay.
	18	A Yes. We started out under the umbrella of the	18	Q elephants were treated in the circus?
	19	Fund for Animals, and we called ourselves Zoo Animal	19	A I didn't then, but I found out that they were
	20	Protection Society because we were focusing on the zoo	20	treated worse than in the zoos.
- 1	21	elephants.	21	Q And you referred to Dunda. Is that the name of
-			ŝ	
ı	22	Q The Fund for Animals, is that a large animal	22	the

10 (Pages 1040 to 1043)

_				
İ		Page 1040		Page 1042
	1	A Dunda, Madundamella. But Dunda was her usual	1	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, it can only be
l	2	name.	2	based on hearsay.
ļ	3	Q After you formed The Elephant Alliance, did you	3	THE COURT: Overruled.
	4	get a 501(c)3 tax-exemption from the IRS?	4.	THE WITNESS: I have copies of citations. Would
	5	A Yes, we did.	5	that help?
1	6	Q What was the purpose of The Elephant Alliance?	6	MR. HIRSCHKOP: The judge overruled. You can
	7	A Well, it was three-fold.	7	answer.
ł	8	Education, let people know what really goes on	8	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
ı	9	behind the scenes because children loved elephants and if	9	Q Did you see citation against Ringling?
	10	they knew what happened, they wouldn't want these animals	10	A Yes.
	11	to be in circuses. So education was foremost.	11	Q Are those some of the things upon which you
1	12	Legislation because legislation needed to be	12	decided to demonstrate against the circus?
	13	made. There was nothing to protect these animals.	13	A Yes, they were.
	14	And our ultimate goal was the establish to	14	Q Did you personally view many of the elephants in
	15	obtain land for a sanctuary for elephants.	15	the elephant walks and in performances of the circus?
1	16	Q What did you understand was being done wrong wit	116	A Yes, I did.
l	17	elephants in the circus?	17	Q What did you view of these elephants?
ļ	18	A They were chained 95 percent of their lives by	18	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, can we approach?
	19	two legs, standing in a spot no larger than an automobile.	19	THE COURT: Counsel approach.
ļ	20	This caused many physical problems for them. They suffered	20	(The following proceedings were held at the
	21	a great deal from arthritis, circulatory problems, internal	21	bench:)
	22	problems. Their toes, their nails were all very bad. Many	22	MR. PETROSINELLI: This is what I alluded to
	NAMES OF THE PERSON OF	Page 1041	nunimmen M	Page 1043
	7	Page 1041	1	Page 1043
	1 2	times they died because of this.	1 2	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting
	2	times they died because of this. What was the original question?	2	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like
	2	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were	2	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She
	2 3 4	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated?	2 3 4	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object.
	2 3 4 5	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and	2 3 4 5	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going?
	2 3 4 5	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment.	2 3 4 5	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents
	2 3 4 5 6 7	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out	2 3 4 5 6 7	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a
	2 3 4 5	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department	2 3 4 5 6 7	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	earlier. She is not an expert witness, and he's starting to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses. Q What about Ringling; did you see citations for	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her about her demonstrations and what she saw at the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	What was the original question? Q What did you — did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses. Q What about Ringling; did you see citations for Ringling?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her about her demonstrations and what she saw at the demonstrations and that sort of thing.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses. Q What about Ringling; did you see citations for Ringling? MR. PETROSINELLI: Object, Your Honor, calling	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her about her demonstrations and what she saw at the demonstrations and that sort of thing. The problem is he brought out she has a nursing
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	What was the original question? Q What did you — did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses. Q What about Ringling; did you see citations for Ringling? MR. PETROSINELLI: Object, Your Honor, calling for hearsay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her about her demonstrations and what she saw at the demonstrations and that sort of thing. The problem is he brought out she has a nursing background and starts asking about treatment of elephants.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses. Q What about Ringling; did you see citations for Ringling? MR. PETROSINELLI: Object, Your Honor, calling for hearsay. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Just	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her about her demonstrations and what she saw at the demonstrations and that sort of thing. The problem is he brought out she has a nursing background and starts asking about treatment of elephants. We're going down that road.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses. Q What about Ringling; did you see citations for Ringling? MR. PETROSINELLI: Object, Your Honor, calling for hearsay. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Just THE WITNESS: Okay. We got	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her about her demonstrations and what she saw at the demonstrations and that sort of thing. The problem is he brought out she has a nursing background and starts asking about treatment of elephants. We're going down that road. I have no problem with him asking her about
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses. Q What about Ringling; did you see citations for Ringling? MR. PETROSINELLI: Object, Your Honor, calling for hearsay. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Just THE WITNESS: Okay. We got MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me. The judge hasn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her about her demonstrations and what she saw at the demonstrations and that sort of thing. The problem is he brought out she has a nursing background and starts asking about treatment of elephants. We're going down that road. I have no problem with him asking her about demonstrations and the stuff about the specific
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	What was the original question? Q What did you did you understand how they were mistreated? A Also beating, being beaten, deprived of food and water, kept in dark places as punishment. Q In order to educate yourself, did you seek out materials from the United States government, the Department of Agriculture? A Yes. I found out about FOIA, and we would obtain records and different citations that were given to circuses. Q What about Ringling; did you see citations for Ringling? MR. PETROSINELLI: Object, Your Honor, calling for hearsay. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Just THE WITNESS: Okay. We got MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me. The judge hasn't ruled.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	to ask her about conditions of elephants and things like that and treatment of the elephants and so forth. She started to go down the line of expert testimony. I object. THE COURT: Where were you going? MR. HIRSCHKOP: That woman stole her documents because she was demonstrating not because she was a terrorist. They're trying to say all these people were terrorists. This is why she said she did it. It's fundamental. It's her understanding. If she can be deposed, she can be cross-examined. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he can ask her about her demonstrations and what she saw at the demonstrations and that sort of thing. The problem is he brought out she has a nursing background and starts asking about treatment of elephants. We're going down that road. I have no problem with him asking her about demonstrations and the stuff about the specific condition of elephants and so forth, that's getting into

11 (Pages 1044 to 1047)

			11 (Pages 1044 to 1047)
	Page 1044		Page 1046
1	that's fine. But I'll have to instruct her to keep it to	1	consult with these elephants experts on maladies of
2	that.	2	elephants and things about elephants?
3	(The following proceedings were held in open	3	A Yes.
4	court:)	4	Q You mentioned they were beaten with a bull hook.
5	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	5	Did you see the Ringling people using bull hooks?
6	Q What did you observe when you would see the	6	A Yes.
7	circus or the elephants walking?	7	Q I'd like to show you something. Does this
8	A Well, at the unloading, of course, they were	8	resemble the bull hook that was used by the Ringling
9	taken out of the boxcars. And the bull hook was used on	9	handlers?
10	them if they didn't move quickly enough. And, of course,	10	MR. HIRSCHKOP: May I approach?
11	they were stiff and sore from being chained for hours on	11	THE COURT: Yes, sir.
12	end. And they had hook boils on their sides, meaning larg	e12	A It resembles it. Theirs were longer; and they
13	contusions.	13	were natural wood and were dirty, not shiny.
14	Q From the bull hooks?	14	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
15	A Yes, that did not penetrate the skin but that	15	Q What about the hook on the end
16	made an underlying contusion.	16	A Yes
17	I checked with vets on this	17	Q is that
18	MR. PETROSINELLI: Object	18	A yes.
19	A who, of course	19	Q the same?
20	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor; hearsay.	20	In light of your feeling about elephants, did you
21	THE COURT: Next question.	21	then start to demonstrate against Ringling Bros. and other
22	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	22	circuses?
	Page 1045		Page 1047
1	Q Don't tell us what someone told you. But go	1	A Yes, we did.
2	ahead.	2	Q Let's talk for a moment about The Elephant
3	A Some of them had open wounds around their eyes	3	Alliance.
4	and their ears. Many of them had most of them had scar	s 4	Is this a very large group?
5	around their legs from being chained. They were making	5	A Not really large, no. We did a lot, but we were
6	noises that elephants make when they're in distress. They	6	not very large. We would
7	were nervous and rocking, which is also a sign of distress	7	Q I'm sorry.
8	for elephants.	8	A We would network not only in United States, but
9	Q Did you read a great deal about elephants durin	[in other countries; and we were a source of information
10	these years, in the '90s?	10	because we did a great deal of research.
11	A Yes, I did.	11	Q When you say you networked, were you controlled
12	And also my husband said, "If you're going"	12	by any other organization?
13	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor;	13	A No, no. We were a source of information.
14	hearsay.	14	Q Did you put out a coloring book?
15	THE COURT: Sustained.	15	A Yes.
16	A I went to Africa for two and half to two months	16 17	Q And did a lot of organizations use your coloring
1			book?
17	to study elephants with the real elephant experts,		A. Voc
18	Daphney Sheldrick (phonetic), who has a baby elephant	18	A Yes. O Has it been used internationally?
18 19	Daphney Sheldrick (phonetic), who has a baby elephant orphanage, Cynthia Moss, who is the noted elephant expense.	18 t19	Q Has it been used internationally?
18 19 20	Daphney Sheldrick (phonetic), who has a baby elephant orphanage, Cynthia Moss, who is the noted elephant expering the study of elephants for 35 years now.	18 t19 20	Q Has it been used internationally?A Yes. It's been translated into Spanish and
18 19	Daphney Sheldrick (phonetic), who has a baby elephant orphanage, Cynthia Moss, who is the noted elephant expension	18 t19	Q Has it been used internationally?A Yes. It's been translated into Spanish and

12 (Pages 1048 to 1051)

Γ		Page 1048		Page 1050
				-
	1	to use your coloring book?	1	conversations of yours?
	2	A Yes. Every organization could use it.	2	A No.
Ì	3	Q In the '90s how many paid employees did you have	3	Q Would you describe to the jury, please, in the
١	4	at The Elephant Alliance?	4	period from when you first started demonstrating would
	5	A We never had any.	5	that be around 1980 into 1990?
	6	Q Aside from yourself, who were the people who	6	A Yes.
ŀ	7	worked full-time for The Elephant Alliance?	7	Q what the average demonstration at Ringling
	8	A Nobody full-time.	8	Bros. would be like. What was the average demonstration
	9	Q Where were the offices of The Elephant Alliance?	9	like?
	10	A It's in a room the front den is our office.	10	A Well, we would usually have some literature that
1	11	We have file cabinets there, fax, all the things that are	11	we had had printed or that we had written and put together
i	12	needed for an office.	12	and printed to hand out; had a little coloring book for the
	13	Q Did you utilize volunteers?	13	children; and the other literature was for adults.
	14	A Yes, uh-huh, occasionally.	14	We would first of all, we would call the
	15	Q What did you use volunteers for?	15	police and get permission to do this; and they would tell
	16	A For computer work, typing letters, compiling	16	us where they wanted us to stand.
	17	information. Let's see. What else? Printing, taking	17	And then we would sometimes we would have a
	18	things to the printers or having printing done.	18	banner or something to in a sense attract attention so that
	19	Q Were you paid any salary by The Elephant Alliand	19	people would realize that there was a group there doing
-	20	lines?	20	something. And then we would just stand there and hand out
Ì	21	A No, never.	21	literature to people.
İ	22	Q Did you plug a lot of your own money into The	22	Q And how many people would be generally involved
ľ		Page 1049		Page 1051
		Elephant Alliance?	1	in one of these demonstrations?
**********	2	A Yes.	2	A Oh, anywhere from six to thirty, thirty-five.
	3	Q Was there any profit-making motive at all in	3	Q And were they limited to be in one spot by the
	4	running The Elephant Alliance?	4	police, the security people?
	5	A No.	5	A Yes, yes.
	6	Q Why did you do it?	6	Q In the course of the period from 1989 through
	7	A Well, I guess I love elephants; or it seems to me	7	1998, did you see ever see any violence by demonstrators
	8		8	at a Ringling Bros. Circus demonstration?
I	9	get away. I don't know why, other than they just touched	9	A The only violence I saw was from Ringling Bros.
	10	my heart. The cruelty is unbelievable.	10	Q I'll get to that.
	11		11	Did you ever see demonstrators from In Defense of
	12		12	Animals or your organization did In Defense of Animals
	13		13	demonstrate sometimes?
	14	Q Did you ever think any of your volunteers were	14	A Yes, in Los Angeles.
	15		15	Q Did you ever see any of them or from PAWS accost
	16		16	any patron of the circus?
	17	Q Did you think any of your volunteers were taking	17	A Never.
	18		18	Q Yell at any patron of the circus?
	19		19	A Never.
	20		20	Q Did you ever strike that.
	21		21	If any demonstrator who came at your behest had
ĺ	22		22	screamed at someone, yelled at someone, or accosted
			1	

13 (Pages 1052 to 1055)

				13 (Pages 1052 to 1055)
		Page 1052		Page 1054
	1	someone, what would you have done?	1	So the lady that was with me, she said, "You
l	2	A Well we would probably say, you know, it really	2	know, that is assault." And so I decided I would call the
	3	isn't the thing to do; and we would separate ourselves from	3	police because he said he was going to call the police to
İ	4	them because we wouldn't want to be associated with anybody	4	tell them, so I decided to call the police.
	5	like that.	5	Q Let me ask you: What year was that? Was it in
İ	6	Q These venues that you went to, did they hold	6	the
	7	thousands of people?	7	A Oh dear.
	8	A Yes, yes.	8	Q Was it in the early '90s?
	9	May I say one thing? I forgot. We did some	9	A Yes, it was. I don't remember exactly
-	10	demonstration and orchestrated some in Los Angeles for a	10	Q At that time did Mr. Froemming tell you he was an
1:	11	couple of years. At those would be maybe 80 to 100 people.	11	employee of the circus?
2	1.2	Q Were the 80 to 100 people still limited to one	12	A No. But I assumed he was. He was on the other
-	13	spot?	13	side of the fence, and I think he had a thing around his
1:	14	A Yes.	14	waist
-	15	Q In a normal demonstration, were there actually	15	Q Did you take a picture of him right before that
:	16	more police and guards present than demonstrators?	16	assault?
1:	17	A Sometimes.	17	A Yes, I did.
:	18	Q Did some of the demonstrators occasionally wear	18	Q Was it after you took the picture that he
:	19	PETA T-shirts?	19	assaulted you?
1	20	A Gosh. I don't remember.	20	A Boy. I think so, yes.
:	21	Q Did you utilize PETA or give out PETA printed	21	Q Now, did Mr. Froemming assault you at any other
:	22	material from time to time?	22	time?
		Page 1053	And the second s	Page 1055
	1	Page 1053 A No, we didn't because we had our own.	1	Page 1055 A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a
100	<u>1</u> 2	_	***************************************	_
		A No, we didn't because we had our own.	***************************************	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a
	2	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never.) 2 3 4	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being
JAMA	2	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there) 2 3 4	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer
January Wester	2 3 4 5	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then?	2 3 4 5 6	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also.
STATE STATE	2 3 4 5 6	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back	2 3 4 5 6 7	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was?
:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming,
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and of the elephants. And this man said there were other	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes. Q During these demonstrations, did there come a
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and of the elephants. And this man said there were other people taking video and pictures right beside me, and he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes. Q During these demonstrations, did there come a time when a group called Putting People First started to
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and of the elephants. And this man said there were other people taking video and pictures right beside me, and he said	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes. Q During these demonstrations, did there come a time when a group called Putting People First started to demonstrate or counterdemonstrate against your
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and of the elephants. And this man said there were other people taking video and pictures right beside me, and he said Q If I may interrupt. Before I saw say what he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes. Q During these demonstrations, did there come a time when a group called Putting People First started to demonstrate or counterdemonstrate against your demonstrations?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and of the elephants. And this man said there were other people taking video and pictures right beside me, and he said Q If I may interrupt. Before I saw say what he said, was the man Richard Froemming?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes. Q During these demonstrations, did there come a time when a group called Putting People First started to demonstrate or counterdemonstrate against your demonstrations? A Yes, they started to demonstration.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and of the elephants. And this man said there were other people taking video and pictures right beside me, and he said Q If I may interrupt. Before I saw say what he said, was the man Richard Froemming?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes. Q During these demonstrations, did there come a time when a group called Putting People First started to demonstrate or counterdemonstrate against your demonstrations? A Yes, they started to demonstration.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and of the elephants. And this man said there were other people taking video and pictures right beside me, and he said Q If I may interrupt. Before I saw say what he said, was the man Richard Froemming? A I found out later, yes, it was.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Up in Fresno one time. I flew up there to do a demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes. Q During these demonstrations, did there come a time when a group called Putting People First started to demonstrate or counterdemonstrate against your demonstrations? A Yes, they started to demonstration. Q Do you recognize this gentleman sitting right here Mr. Kendall (indicating)?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A No, we didn't because we had our own. Q Did PETA have any control from the period of 198 through 1998 over Elephant Alliance in any way? A Never. Q Now, you mentioned there was a time when there was violence from Ringling. What happened then? A The first time was in San Diego. And I was back looking at the elephants. There were three other people no four three other people with me, a mother and her son her teenage son and then a friend of mine who at that time worked for Humane Society of United States. And I was taking pictures, still pictures and of the elephants. And this man said there were other people taking video and pictures right beside me, and he said Q If I may interrupt. Before I saw say what he said, was the man Richard Froemming? A I found out later, yes, it was. Q What did he say?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	demonstration. It was very hot. And the circus and the elephants and all had arrived at the arena grounds or whatever it was. And we were giving we were being interviewed by the Fresno Bee, and there was a photographer there also. And all of a sudden from over the fence and behind one of the trucks, somebody was up on something and hosed us down with the hose, with water. Q Did you see who it was? A Well, it was the same person, Richard Froemming, yes. Q During these demonstrations, did there come a time when a group called Putting People First started to demonstrate or counterdemonstrate against your demonstrations? A Yes, they started to demonstration. Q Do you recognize this gentleman sitting right here Mr. Kendall (indicating)? A Yes.

14 (Pages 1056 to 1059)

,				
- [Page 1056		Page 1058
	1	And he would always holler my name and come up and push hi	s 1	think, would be a member.
	2	camera in my face and tell me the pictures were for the FBI	2	Q Did you have donors?
	3	and I don't know just all sorts of silly things.	3	A A few donors, yes. We did have a few that were
1	4	Q Okay. And did you know that Mr. Kendall was a	4	very supportive of the work we were doing.
	5	paid operative for Ringling?	5	Q Without the permission of donors to make their
	6	A It was rumored. I didn't know it for sure. But	6	names public, did you consider the information you had to
	7	we had heard this, and that the people that were there were	7	be confidential?
1	8	paid a hundred dollars a day to just come and demonstrate	8	A Of course.
	9	for them.	9	Q Did you consider your checks and checkbooks kept
	10	Q Did you have interchange with some of the other	10	in your house to be confidential?
ļ	11	groups, IDA and PAWS, who were putting on a number of	11	A Yes, I did.
	12	demonstrations in California?	12	Q Did you consider your bank accounts and banking
Ì	13	A I'm not sure what you mean by "interchange".	13	information to be confidential?
	14	Q Would they be at demonstrations the same as you	14	A Yes, of course.
	15	were?	15	Q Did you ever give permission to anyone to take
l	16	A Oh, yes, yes.	16	any of that information and send it to Mr. Feld or
1	17	Q Did you get to know Elliott Katz, the head of	17	Mr. Feld's vice presidents?
İ	18	IDA?	18	A No.
	19	A A little bit.	19	Q Did you ever have any inkling prior to several
	20	Q And did you get to know Pat Derby the head of	20	months ago that that was being done?
	21	PAWS?	21	A No, I didn't at all.
	22	A Yes, uh-huh.	22	Q Did there come a time when you met a
ı		Page 1057	regulary.wo.cl.models.w.	Page 1059
		Q To your knowledge, does PETA have any control		
		TO YOUR KINDS COLUMN TO THE TOTAL OF THE TOT	1	Ms. Julie Lewis?
ı	2	over those groups?	2	Ms. Julie Lewis? A Yes.
	2		(Oromeromous	
		over those groups?	2	A Yes.
	3	over those groups? A No.	2	A Yes. Q How did that come about?
	3 4	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	2 3 4	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to
	3 4 5	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any	2 3 4 5 6 7	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those.
	3 4 5 6	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against	2 3 4 5 6 7	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper
	3 4 5 6 7	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus?	2 3 4 5 6 7	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer.
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files. Q And how did you finance The Elephant Alliance?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come down."
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files. Q And how did you finance The Elephant Alliance? A Well, we did have membership. And people began	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come down." So she volunteered to come down and help.
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files. Q And how did you finance The Elephant Alliance? A Well, we did have membership. And people began to know about us. And the membership was \$25 or whatever,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come down." So she volunteered to come down and help. Q Did she disclose to you she was a paid operative
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files. Q And how did you finance The Elephant Alliance? A Well, we did have membership. And people began to know about us. And the membership was \$25 or whatever, and sometimes we would receive we never promoted because	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come down." So she volunteered to come down and help. Q Did she disclose to you she was a paid operative of Mr. Feld's?
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files. Q And how did you finance The Elephant Alliance? A Well, we did have membership. And people began to know about us. And the membership was \$25 or whatever, and sometimes we would receive — we never promoted because we were always too busy working on issues since we didn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come down." So she volunteered to come down and help. Q Did she disclose to you she was a paid operative of Mr. Feld's? A No.
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files. Q And how did you finance The Elephant Alliance? A Well, we did have membership. And people began to know about us. And the membership was \$25 or whatever, and sometimes we would receive we never promoted because we were always too busy working on issues since we didn't have a big staff, so we never pushed for mailings or things	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come down." So she volunteered to come down and help. Q Did she disclose to you she was a paid operative of Mr. Feld's? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection. He's testifying.
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files. Q And how did you finance The Elephant Alliance? A Well, we did have membership. And people began to know about us. And the membership was \$25 or whatever, and sometimes we would receive — we never promoted because we were always too busy working on issues since we didn't have a big staff, so we never pushed for mailings or things like that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come down." So she volunteered to come down and help. Q Did she disclose to you she was a paid operative of Mr. Feld's? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection. He's testifying. He can't ask this witness whether she was a paid operative
ļ	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	over those groups? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection; foundation. THE COURT: Sustained. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Did you ever see PETA involved in any demonstration in California between 1989 and 1998 against Ringling Circus? A None that I attended. Q Where did you keep the records of The Elephant Alliance? A In the office in my home in files. Q And how did you finance The Elephant Alliance? A Well, we did have membership. And people began to know about us. And the membership was \$25 or whatever, and sometimes we would receive we never promoted because we were always too busy working on issues since we didn't have a big staff, so we never pushed for mailings or things	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Yes. Q How did that come about? A Well, she called me and told me she loved elephants and she wanted to know what she could do to help and did we have volunteers. And I, of course, said yes to all of those. And then she informed me that she lived newspaper Manhattan Beach, which is north of San Diego by maybe a hundred miles or so. I said, "That's too bad," because she sounded like she would be a good volunteer. She said, "I can come down there." I said, you know, "It's a long way." She said, "No, no. I can come down." So she volunteered to come down and help. Q Did she disclose to you she was a paid operative of Mr. Feld's? A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection. He's testifying.





15 (Pages 1060 to 1063)

$\overline{}$			
	Page 1060		Page 1062
1	if she ever disclosed that.	1	A No.
2	I'll rephrase the question.	2	Q Did you ever see any ALF involvement in any
3	THE COURT: Rephrase.	3	demonstration that you were at?
4	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	4	A Never.
5	Q She ever tell you she was a paid operative of	5	Q Did you engage in any terrorist activities with
6	anybody?	6	regard to circuses during that period of time?
7	A No.	7	A No.
8	Q Did she ever tell you whether or not she knew	8	Q After or during the time you met Ms. Lewis,
9	Richard Froemming?	9	did you ever recall hearing of an Anita Walker?
10	A No.	10	A No.
11	Q Did she ever tell you whether or not she was	11	Q Did a woman named Catherine show up on your
12	paying being paid any money by Richard Froemming?	12	doorstep at some point?
13	A No.	13	A Catherine Stevens, yes.
14	Q Did she ever tell you whether or not she had been	14	Q Tell us about Catherine Stevens, please.
15	solicited by Richard Froemming to infiltrate your	15	A I guess she called too. I can't really remember
16	organization?	16	how I met her. I assume she called. Yes, she did.
17	A No, never.	17	She wanted to volunteer, but she was out of town.
18	Q Did she ever disclose to you she was removing any	18	And she was based, I think, up in the Bay Area. And I
19	information documents from your organization to send to	19	said, "But, well, how can you volunteer?"
20	Ringling Bros.?	20	And she said, well, she had she was a nurse,
21	A No.	21	and she only had to work ten days out of month because her
22	Q How close did she get to you?	22	client's husband was quite ill and the client needed ten
1		£	
	Page 1061		Page 1063
1	Page 1061 A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of	1	Page 1063 days off of the month just as a break from taking care of
1. 2	_	<u>1</u> 2	-
1 2 3	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of	1 2 3	days off of the month just as a break from taking care of
1	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay		days off of the month just as a break from taking care of her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time,
3	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay	3	days off of the month just as a break from taking care of her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well.
3	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room.	3	days off of the month just as a break from taking care of her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately.
3 4 5	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together.	3 4 5	days off of the month just as a break from taking care of her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an
3 4 5 6	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times	3 4 5 6	days off of the month just as a break from taking care of her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld?
3 4 5 6 7	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a	3 4 5 6 7	days off of the month just as a break from taking care of her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all.
3 4 5 6 7 8	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name.	3 4 5 6 7 8	days off of the month just as a break from taking care of her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So there were maybe about 15 celebrities and about 500 people	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So there were maybe about 15 celebrities and about 500 people at that demonstration because of that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So there were maybe about 15 celebrities and about 500 people at that demonstration because of that. But Elephant Alliance was involved only in that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So there were maybe about 15 celebrities and about 500 people at that demonstration because of that. But Elephant Alliance was involved only in that we offered to set up the refreshment room in the hotel for	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So there were maybe about 15 celebrities and about 500 people at that demonstration because of that. But Elephant Alliance was involved only in that we offered to set up the refreshment room in the hotel for all the celebrities. So she came down and her son and	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1.0 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So there were maybe about 15 celebrities and about 500 people at that demonstration because of that. But Elephant Alliance was involved only in that we offered to set up the refreshment room in the hotel for all the celebrities. So she came down and her son and helped us with that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So there were maybe about 15 celebrities and about 500 people at that demonstration because of that. But Elephant Alliance was involved only in that we offered to set up the refreshment room in the hotel for all the celebrities. So she came down and her son and helped us with that. Q During the period of 1989 through 1998, when you	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 1.0 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Well, she came down and volunteered a couple of times. And then I said, "Well, if you're going to stay over, you're welcome to stay in my home, rather than pay for a motel." So she did. She stayed in the guest room. And we had meals together. She one time brought her son or a couple times brought her son down, and she also was down for a demonstration at Ringling not of Ringling, but of another group. It was orchestrated by the producer of Free Willy. Oh, dear; I've forgotten his name. But, anyway, they were setting up a big demonstration for three dolphins that were captured and were being held in a very small tank in San Diego. So there were maybe about 15 celebrities and about 500 people at that demonstration because of that. But Elephant Alliance was involved only in that we offered to set up the refreshment room in the hotel for all the celebrities. So she came down and her son and helped us with that. Q During the period of 1989 through 1998, when you were demonstrating against the Ringling Bros. Circus, did	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	her and her husband, so she was free the rest of the time, and the client apparently paid her very well. So I believed her, unfortunately. Q Did you become aware whether or not she was an operative for Mr. Feld? A No, not at all. Q Prior to a few weeks ago, did you become aware

16 (Pages 1064 to 1067)

Page 1064 Page 1066 the animals from the train to the arenas. 1 you pay her money? 1 2 After they became acquainted with what we were 2 A No. doing and that we were there and videotaping or taking O Did both she and Ms. Lewis lead you to believe 3 pictures or having media there, they would then rush the 4 they had ample private funds of their own? 4 5 animals and make them run fast, which, there again, in my 5 A Yes. mind, was wrong because the elephants had been chained and 6 O Did you have any reason to believe those funds 6 might be coming from Froemming and ultimately from 7 standing for -- in San Diego they had been chained and 7 standings at least 22 hours and then all of a sudden they Mr. Feld? 8 8 9 make them get out and run fast. And these animals were 9 A No. invalid anyway, arthritic and ill. 10 O Did Catherine Stevens also stay in your home? 10 But they would rush them and run them quickly so 11 11 A Yes, she did. Q Did she start taking care of your books? 12 we couldn't keep up with them -- at least that was their 12 purpose. However, we did keep up with them. 13 A Yes, she helped us in the office. And that was basically the elephant walk. 14 Q Did you give her permission to send your private 14 15 Q Well, when you say "we kept up with them," were banking information to anyone else? 15 16 A No, of course not. 16 there aa whole lot of people keeping --A No. Usually at the unloading we had maybe 17 Q Did you give her permission to send your private 17 medical information to anyone else? 18 anywhere from three to six people. 18 19 19 Q Did you three to six people ever in any way interfere with those animals? 20 Q Did you ever have an inkling that that might be 20 21 A Never, no. 21 happening? 22 Q Did you people ever, in your experience -- I'm 22 A Not at all. Page 1065 Page 1067 O Have you seen documents where that, in fact, did 1 still through the period of '89 through '98 -- in any way 2 happen, private banking information and checks? do anything that would incite or endanger those animals? 3 3 A Yes, that -- yes, I did. A No. Q Did you expect both Catherine Stevens and 4 Q Would you ever have done something like that? 4 Julie Lewis to maintain the confidentiality of your home 5 A No, no. 6 and your business? 6 Q Did you ever see any other animal rights group 7 A Yes, of course. 7 during this period, '89 to '98, in any way interfere with 8 They both had given me gifts. They were good the animal walk? 9 A No. 9 volunteers. 10 Q Did you ever have any belief that either one of 10 Q Get in front of animals, try to incite the them was recording private conversations of yours? 11 animals, anything like that? 11 12 12 A No. A Never. Q Did you ever give either one of them permission Are you opposed to circuses in general? 13 13 to record private conversations --Only -- only when they abuse animals that are in 14 14 A No. 15 there. 15 16 Q -- of yours? 16 Q Are you opposed to Cirque du Soleil? A No. 17 A No. 17 Q During the time that you demonstrated against 18 18 Q Have you ever seen hot shots being used by circus Ringling between '89 and '98, did you see animal walks?19 handlers? 20 20 Yes. Only on video. 21 What would happen in an animal walk? 21 Did you get videos from time to time of Ringling A Well, it -- in the beginning they would just walk 22 Bros. people handling elephants? 22

17 (Pages 1068 to 1071)

_				
١		Page 1068		Page 1070
	1	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor;	1	Q Did he agree to see you?
	2	hearsay.	2	A No.
	3	THE COURT: Overruled.	3	I wrote very nice letters to Mr. Feld.
	4	A Did I?	4	Q Did there come a time when PETA sent you a list
	5	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	5	of cooperative groups around the country, a network list?
	6	Q Did you get videos of the Ringling Brothers	6	A I called and asked them if they had a list of
	7	Circus elephants from time to time?	7	contacts or organizations or individuals in cities, and
ĺ	8	A Yes, yes.	8	they said yes they had a list, and I asked them to send it
	9	Q Where did you get these videos?	9	to me, and they did.
	10	A Did we take them or obtain them?	10	Q What did you understand this list to be?
	11	Q Did you obtain them?	11	A Just people that in certain cities that could
	12	A Oh, yes. Sometime from other organizations	12	be contacted about animal issues of any type, that they
	13	they would send us what they took when they were in their	13	would be possibly be able to look into them.
	14	areas. I think let's see. Somewhere there there was	14	Q You've been in the animal rights movement for 17
	15	an incident where a couple horses were abused, so they ser	t15	or 18 years?
	16	us that video. There was an incident several incidents	16	A Yes, I believe so.
ļ	17	in Northern California, and different people would or	17	Q Have you become familiar with the Humane Society
	18	groups would send us video that they had taken.	18	of the United States?
	19	Q Did you from time to time get calls from	19	A What was the first thing you said?
ı	20	whistle-blowers, ex-employees inside the circus?	20	Q The Humane Society of the United States.
	21	A Yes, uh-huh.	21	A What happened?
	22	Q Did they provide you information about Ringlin	g 22	Q Have you become familiar with the Humane Society
		Page 1069		Page 1071
	_1	Bros.' treatment of animals?	1	of the United States?
	2	A Verbally, yes, they did.	2	A Yes.
- (3	Q I asked about you Anita Walker before.	3	Q Do you know Wayne Pacelle, the director?
İ	4	Did you have when you came here a picture of you	4	A Yes.
ļ	5	and Anita Walker in a newspaper or a picture of	5	Q of the Humane Society of the United States?
	6	Anita Walker in the newspaper?	6	A Yes.
	7	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, can we approach	7	Q And does PETA have any control over that
	8	THE COURT: I said he could ask that.	8	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor;
Í	9	A I brought a picture that was taken by the	9	foundation.
	10	San Diego Union of myself and Christine Stevens.	10	
	11	Q Catherine Stevens?	11	
	12	A Excuse me. Thank you. Catherine Stevens.	12	, and the second
ļ	13	Q Okay. That's all I need to know. Thank you.	13	F
	14	In the course of these demonstrations, did you	14	,
1	15	keep track through governmental and other reports of the	15	
	16	deaths of elephants in the Ringling Bros. Circus?	16	
	17	A We tried to as much as we could, though many	17	
	18	deaths are hidden. But we did start what we call a death	18 19	<i>'</i>
	19 20	list, yes. Q And did you ever, in fact, personally write to	20	
l	21	Q And did you ever, in fact, personally write to Mr. Feld to go see him?	21	
	22	A Yes, a couple of times.	22	
	<i>L L</i>	A 1 cs, a couple of times.	44	Q — in your dealings with them?

18 (Pages 1072 to 1075)

Page 1072 Page 1074 1 A No. elephants in the Ringling Circus that were not accurate? 2 Q If they were on the list -- strike that. 2 A No. Q You said that you wrote to meet Mr. Feld, he 3 Did you understand that list was to be your 3 4 others use and confidentially not be distributed? refused to meet with you. 5 A Yes. 5 Did they offer a substitute to meet with you? 6 Q With regard to the circus, did you study how 6 A Yes, the second time they did. frequently and see how frequently they were actually 7 Q And did you meet with that person? inspected by the United States Department of Agriculture? 8 A I did, yes. 9 A Yes. We looked into that, and we asked because 9 Was that Andy Ireland, the vice president of 10 obviously it was not doing any good. 10 Feld? 11 Q Were there frequent inspections, from your 11 Α Yes. 12 Q What happened in the meeting with Mr. Ireland? 12 observation? 13 A No. 13 A Well, I asked Wayne Pacelle, who was at that time 14 with the Fund for Animals -- maybe he was HSUS then -- to 14 O Did you learn about Romeo and Juliet, two babies go with me. 15 forced to perform in the Ringling Bros.-Barnum & Bailey 15 Circus? 16 So the three of us had lunch. And I tried to 17 A Yes. 17 bring up -- and brought the video and some pictures and -and tried to let Mr. Ireland know some of these things that 18 O What did you learn? 18 19 A Basically they were very young elephants and 19 happened. should not be separated from their mothers and they should 20 But he was closed to it. He denied it and said 21 be allowed the play and act like baby elephants. But they 21 that they do not allow anything to happen to their animals were chained and separated from their mothers and taken 22 that would hurt them. And so he wouldn't even look at the Page 1073 Page 1075 into the arena and forced to do whatever Ringling wanted pictures, the video. Well, they had the video. But he 2 them to. 2 denied that any of this ever occurred. 3 From your study of elephants, did you learn 3 Q During the period '89 to '98 -- or from when you whether or not baby elephants generally stay with their started The Elephant Alliance to 1998, did you share any common directors with PETA? mother for at least two years --6 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, objection. This 6 A No. 7 is what we talked about at the bench earlier. Q Did you share any officers with PETA? MR. HIRSCHKOP: I'll make it easy. I'll withdraw 8 Α 9 that question, Your Honor. 9 Q Did you receive any funds from PETA? 10 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 10 A No. 11 Q Why is it you objected to baby elephants being 11 Did you send any funds the PETA? 12 taken away from their mother? 12 The last -- after what year? '98. 13 A Because by nature elephants have a life-long 13 Q relationship, mothers and daughters and aunts; they never 14 14 15 15 set free. Q Did you have any common employees with PETA? 16 The males stay with the family with the mothers 16 Α till their pubetry (sic) and -- and then kind of go off on 17 Did PETA provide any services for you? their own or with other little groups that are kind of 18 A supervised by an older male. 19 Would you look at Exhibit No. 32, please. 20 But there is a lifetime attachment between a 20 Which one? 21 mother and a daughter that's never broken. 21 There are tabs. Look at No. 32. 22 Q Did you ever distribute any videotapes of 22 Oh, excuse me. I'm sorry.

19 (Pages 1076 to 1079)

		Page 1076			Page 1078
1	Q	Thank you.	1	the pr	ress yet."
2	Α	Okay.	2		Did you have footage Gunther Goebel-Williams
3	Q	You see the front page of 32, it says,	3	beatin	g elephants?
4	"Con	fidential. PAWS. August 14, 1990"?	4	A	Yes.
5	Α	Yes, uh-huh.	5	Q	It says at the bottom, "Operative is preparing
6	Q	Okay. Now, it says there, "August 14, 1990.	6	compl	lete background on Florence Lambert."
7	Blue	show is in Fresno. So are the activists penetrating	7		Did you know in August of 1990 they had some
8	boxca	r security."	8	opera	tive preparing information on you?
9		Did you ever penetrate any boxcar security?	9	\mathbf{A}	Not at all.
10	Α	I stood and held my video and took pictures of a	10	Q	Would you look at Exhibit 41 in that book,
11	terribl	e elephant that was in terrible distress, and that	11	please	<u>.</u>
12	was it		12	Α	It's been redacted.
13	Q	Did you physically go into a boxcar?	13	Q	Do you have 41, ma'am?
14	Α	No, of course not.	14	Α	Yes, I do.
15	Q	Did you see elephants in the boxcars?	15	Q	Okay. If you look, please see in the lower
16	Α	Yes.	16	right	corner there's a Smith-PETA 012 CT?
17	Q	How much room do those animals have in the	17	A	Yes, uh-huh.
18	boxca	ers?	18	Q	Turn the pages till you come to Smith-PETA 0017.
19	Α	Less than when they're standing outside. It's	19	A	0017. Is it at the end?
20	they're	e just standing right where they are, and that's it,	20	Q	Yeah.
21	and th	ney're chained.	21	A	I'll find it. 0017.
22	Q	Is the boxcar wider than the width of two	22		MR. HIRSCHKOP: May I approach, Your Honor?
ESPATRACE CONTROL	and the second s	Page 1077		»yydycibudi acumudududiagag	Page 1079
1	-clephs		1		THE COURT: Yes, sir.
2	-	Very little.	2		THE WITNESS: Oh, I found it. There are two
3	0	Are the elephants chained in the boxcar?	3		s. Okay.
4	A	Yes. And they're beside each other and then in	4		BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
5	the fro	ont and the back, yes.	5		You see in the middle of page above the middle
6		It continues, "Took elephant videos. Expect	6		s, "PAWS' reaction to the demonstration"? The firs
7		nstrations against show today by Lambert,	7		ng on the page after the word "redacted".
8		ice Lambert. Elephant Alliance is running the show.	8		I don't see "redacted" on this page, 0017. I see
9		number. Was flown in from La Jolla, private pilot	9		the middle.
10		. Is trying to get information on two elephants that	10	Q	Let me move on.
11	died."		11		Do you see where it says "lots"?
12		Were you trying to get information on elephants	12		Yes.
13		ied; do you recall?	13	Q	Look down where it says "problem".
14		Well, I was always trying to get information on	14	A	Yes.
15		ints that looked sickly. In 1990 I'm trying to	15	Q	Below that, "Prior to the fund-raiser gala wants
16	-	when those two died.	16	to see	Kenneth Feld, Ringling office."
17	Q	I'm sorry. If you don't recall, I'll move on.	17		Did you go to a gala that apparently PETA had
18		Moving down another sentence, "But more	18		that time in the East Coast here?
19	impor	tant, has video footage of Gunther"	19	A	Is this in '91 or something?
20		Do you remember Gunther Goebel-Williams?	20	Q	September 1990.
21	A	Oh, yes, uh-huh.	21	A	Yes, I probably did. I think they had one of
22	Q	"beating elephants. Has not released same to	22	their g	galas here.
			Ě		

20 (Pages 1080 to 1083)

		,	20 (Fages 1000 to 1003)
	Page 1080		Page 1082
1	Q And is that when you tried to see Kenneth Feld	1	circus."
2	the first time?	2	Did you, in fact, stage most of the
3	A Yes.	3	demonstrations against Ringling Bros. in California during
4	Q It says two paragraphs down or just below	4	this period in 1990?
5	that, "Trying to document length of travel 5,000 miles.	5	A Most of them? Half of them at least.
6	Time spent in boxcars and cages."	6	Q It says, "PAWS. Feels she is a nut. Let her
7	A Uh-huh.	7	take the rap any lawsuits or physical retribution."
8	Q What were you trying to document?	8	Other than Mr. Froemming assaulting you two
9	A Just giving facts that these animals are in cages	9	times, did you ever have any other physical retribution for
10	and chained for that many miles without any relief,	10	what you did?
11	standing there in feces and urine, lying in their own	11	A No, not that I can remember.
12	waste.	12	Q It says, the next paragraph down, "Lambert will
13	Q Look at Document No. 69, please.	13	run her campaign against Ringling via her nationwide
14	A 69?	14	network."
15	Q Yes.	15	What was this nationwide network?
16	A All right.	16	A Well, they probably are referring to the fact
17	Q You see that's a confidential PAWS December 10	17	that we thought it would be a good idea to have
18	1999, report?	18	demonstrations in every city that Ringling had the animals
19	A Right, uh-huh.	19	and to have somebody there when they got off the trains or
20	Q And the first page, you see where it says,	20	the you know, the train boxcars; and so we would try to
21	"Operative spends two weeks," dash, "California," righ	21	contact someone in that area. But I guess I didn't think
22	around the middle?	22	it was a big campaign.
CONTRACTOR OF THE PARTY OF THE	Page 1081	***************************************	Page 1083
	A Yes	1	Okay. Look at the next page, please. You see,
2	Q "Splits time between Lambert and PAWS,"	2	"On to PAWS and life at the shelter," with some dashed
3	Did you have any knowledge whether Julie Lewis	3	lines beneath it? Do you see that, ma'am?
4	was splitting time between you and PAWS?	4	A Tell me again.
5	A No.	5	Q The top of the next page, "On to PAWS"
6	Q Did Ms. Lewis ever disclose to you she was also	6	A Yes.
7	working as a volunteer for PAWS?	7	Q "and life at the shelter."
8	A No.	8	Then if you look down a third a way of the page,
9	Q Did Ms. Lewis ever disclose to you she removed	9	there's another line, "Operative develops Pat Derby's
10	financial documents from PAWS and given them to	10	Social Security number." Do you see that?
11	Mr. Froemming?	11	A Yes.
12	A No, not at all.	12	Q After that it has her Social Security number.
13	Q "Lambert currently involved in major project	13	Was your Social Security number available to
14	handing out thousands of cans of dog food. This lady is	14	these operatives in the records they were going there
15	not playing with a full deck."	15	through?
16	Did you have any knowledge these undercover	16	A It should not have been, no.
17	operatives thought you weren't playing with a full deck?	17	Q Then there's credit card information.
18	A No. But I mean we were handing out a lot of dog	18	Did Ms. Catherine Stevens and this other woman
19	food that had been donated, so we were helping to	19	Lewis, when they stayed in your home, have access to your
20	distributed it.	20	credit card information through the records they were going
21	Q "However, she has her network in place for the	21	through?
22	next year. She will be the main threat against the	22	A No.
~ ~		3	

21 (Pages 1084 to 1087)

			21 (Pages 1084 to 1087)
	Page 1084		Page 1086
1	Q Would you look at Exhibit 81, please.	1	A No, I never heard of it.
2	A All right.	2	Q If it had happened, would you have known about
3	Q This is an April 15, 1991, document. It has,	3	it?
4	"Chuck Smith, personal and confidential," at the top. Do	4	A Yes.
5	you see that?	5	Q "Florence Lambert going to bring out a lot of
6	A Yes.	6	troops."
7	Q The second paragraph down, "The operative will be	7	Did you ever bring out a lot of troops to any
8	in California starting Saturday April 20, 1991, and will be	8	PETA demonstration against the circus?
9	with Doll Stanley through Wednesday April 24, 1991. She	9	A No.
10	then will be going to San Diego to spend some time with	10	THE WITNESS: Excuse me.
11	Florence Lambert to monitor her campaign against Ringling.	11	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
12	Did you know that the same operative that was	12	Q Look at two pages farther on, please. It says,
13	coming to you was also going to IDA to get information from	13	"One last item about our future plans," at the top.
14	Doll Stanley?	14	A Uh-huh. Okay.
15	A No, not ought all.	15	Q And in the about a third of the way down,
16	Q "Ms. Lambert then is going back to Sacramento to	16	"Speaking of Florence Lambert." Do you see that?
17	show a revised three-minute video documenting what she	17	A Yes.
18	claims is animal abuse on behalf of Ringling. I hope to	18	Q Is your name spelled right there?
19	have the tape in our possession before she shows it in	19	A No.
20	Sacramento."	20	Q "This little lady has major plans for this year.
21	Did you know these operatives were removing tapes	21	First she is updating her press release, reading old Barnum
22	from your home before you made them public, to send them t	022	& Bailey fact books."
ACCESSED 2002	Page 1085		Page 1087
1	Ringling?	1	Did you realize that operatives were reporting on
2	A No.	2	what were you reading and studying in your own home?
3	Q Did you give permission for them to do such	3	A No.
4	things?	4	Q "Pulling facts from same to add to her press
5	A No.	5	release."
6	Q Would you have been horrified if you found out	6	Did you keep your press release as updated as
7	they did it?	7	possible?
8	A Yes. I couldn't believe that they	8	A Oh, yes.
9	Why did they do that?	9	Q It goes on, "First one she's going to use,
10	Q Look at Exhibit 91, please.	10	approximately a hundred years ago during a performance in
11	A All right.	11	England one of bull elephants killed a handler."
12	Q If you would look at the third page of that	12	Do you recall putting that in one of your fact
13	document, do you see it says, "Upcoming plans for PPF," a	t 13	sheets?
14	•	14	A Yes.
15		15	Q Did you update that by giving a history of the
16		16	death of animals at the hands of the Ringling Circus?
17		17	A Yes.
18		18	Q Look at the next page, please. You see at the
	demonstration. This will be a big one by PETA."	19	top, "Some of the questions being asked by Florence"?
19			
20	In the period of 1991 do you know of PETA ever	20	A Yes.
	In the period of 1991 do you know of PETA ever putting on a big demonstration against Ringling in the	20 21 22	A Yes. Q It says, "Phoenix, Arizona," you see about a third of the way down?

22 (Pages 1088 to 1091)

Page 1090 Page 1088 starts, "Stephanie Nichols Young". 1 A Uh-huh. 2 A Uh-huh. 2 "June 25. Florence has organized a Q "The president of the local group of Phoenix has demonstration. She herself will not be present; but good 3 been talking both to our operative and also to possibility Doll Stanley, In Defense of Animals." 4 Did you have demonstrations where both you and 5 Florence Lambert and wants to try to get a demonstration 5 people from In Defense of Animals would be present or your together when the show arrives in Phoenix. Last year she 6 7 indicated when the animals were unloaded, it was 120 7 group would be present? A I don't think so. 8 degrees." 8 9 "Speaking of Phoenix, this is important," do you Was that a continuing problem in Southern 9 10 California and in Arizona and other places that were very 10 see that? 11 hot, of these animals being unloaded in very high 11 A Uh-huh, yes. 12 O "Florence wants to find someone to put undercover 12 temperatures? 13 A Yes, it was. into Ringling's show." 14 San Diego was perhaps not the hottest, but 14 Did that ever happen, ma'am? 15 certainly Phoenix and L.A. and some of the -- Fresno and 15 A No. other areas in between, yes, it was terribly hot. O Did you ever try to put an undercover operative 16 17 Q In their native habitat do elephants normally 17 in a Ringling show? 18 A Never. 18 live in very hot places? 19 Q The next page, please. "Suggestion," do you see 19 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I'll withdraw. 20 that? 21 THE COURT: Sustained. 21 A Yes. 22 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 22 O "Why not put one of our operatives in the show, Page 1089 Page 1091 feed whatever information we want to Florence. This will Q What was your objection to their being unloaded control the information she is getting." 2 in hot places? 3 A First of all, elephants -- sure, Africa is hot; 3 Were you aware that there was some kind of scheme and Asia can be hot too. But they always have access or like this? 4 5 A No. normally would have access to water constantly. They would have mud always. They would have rivers and water where Q Did the operatives -- did either 6 Catherine Stevens or Julie Lewis feed you information from they could immerse themselves and cover themselves with much time to time that they claimed to be getting from Ringling to protect their skin from sunburn, because, like I state, 8 they do get sunburned and they had do suffer heat stroke as or about Ringling? 9 A I think Catherine Stevens went to Phoenix once, well as many other physical ailments, such as tuberculosis 10 10 that we have also. and she called me. But I can't remember anything that 11 11 12 would have been out of the ordinary, other than she said it So obviously their being out in the sun like that was very, very hot when the animals were unloaded and there and being made to run was very hard on these animals. When were a couple of demonstrators there. That was about it. they were taken off the trains, they were not given water, 14 It was nothing that made me question anything. 15 even though they were whining and making terrible noises. 1.5 Q Look at the next, No. 95, please -- Exhibit 95. You knew they wanted something to drink, and yet they were 16 16 made to run. 17 Sorry. 17 A Okay. 18 Q Next paragraph, "If the same situation occurs" --1.8 19 I'm --Q If you would please, look at the second page. 19 20 You see it says, "Richlin Consultants," at the top? 20 Got it. 21 21 Q "If the same situation occurs this year, they 22 Q If you would look about five paragraphs down, it 22 feel this will serve to bring the attention of the press,

23 (Pages 1092 to 1095)

Page 1092 Page 1094 Why were they doing this is what I'd like to the conditions that the animals are forced to travel under. 1 know. It's terrible. I would suggest if it's really hot, that something be done 2 3 Q Look at Exhibit 118, please. If you would, from the show's standpoint to counter potential claims of ma'am, look at the third -- well, it's the one that says, animal activists." 4 "Smith PETA," at the bottom, "0944," the fourth page. 5 Continuing, next paragraph, "Maybe a water fight 5 6 A All right. I have it. 6 between the elephants and some of the clowns for the 7 Q It says at the very bottom -- or I'm sorry. Look benefit of the press. Just having the animals sit in the at the paragraph above that. "I have included a T-shirt boxcars with animal rights demonstrators holding signs, which will be worn my members of Putting People First". 'Watch Them Cook'" underlined, "makes for adverse press 9 coverage." 10 Did you see Putting People First with T-shirts 11 on? 11 Did you hold signs, "Watch Them Cook"? 12 A We never did. I guess that was Phoenix probably 12 A. Yes. 13 that did that. 13 Q "At the San Diego demonstration which will match 14 Q Did you have an opinion that signs like that 14 the bumper stickers we plan to place on activists' cars. 15 I'm sure Ms. Lambert will enjoy seeing this." 1.5 would be accurate? 16 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection --16 Did Putting People First ever put any bumper 17 A Certainly. 17 stickers on your cars? 18 A No. 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: -- Your Honor; opinion. 19 19 Q Last paragraph, "In regards to the individual in THE COURT: Sustained. 20 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 20 Sacramento, after the Phoenix demonstrations, state will be 21 going to Sacramento and placing him under surveillance for 21 Q Look at the next page please. You see the first 22 paragraph, "I have talked to Mr. Bloom"? 22 the rest of week into the weekend." Page 1093 Page 1095 Did you know whether or not they were placing A Uh-huh. 2 Q Okay. If you would, please, look at the fifth people in Sacramento under surveillance? 3 paragraph down. "Our second option is to place our own A No. individual in the show and control the information that we 4 Q Did you ever deal with Senator McCorquodale? want Florence to receive and perhaps put an end to her 5 Q Did Senator McCorquodale stay in Sacramento wheh thoughts of putting individuals undercover in the show." 6 the legislature was in session? Did you have thoughts of putting individuals undercover in the show? 8 A When it was in session? 8 9 Q 9 A No. Yes. O Did you realize you were getting information 10 Yes. 10 11 through an individual to control what you believed? 11 Q Was Senator McCorquodale sponsoring a bill that 12 would have kept the elephants from performing in the 12 A No. 13 Q Look at Exhibit 108. If you would, ma'am, the circus? 13 14 second page, sixth paragraph down, "I would suggest we put 14 A That would have kept them from performing? No. 15 together a list of the information you want us to release 15 Did he sponsor any bills that would have affected 16 to Florence through the undercover operative, who in turn 16 the use of elephants by the circus? will pass same on to the operative in California through 17 A No. It would have improved the condition of the myself." elephants in the circus. 18 19 Did you have any inkling that Ringling Bros. or 19 Q Okay. Did you have occasion to deal with 20 Mr. Feld was trying to subject you to that kind of mind 20 Senator McCorquodale? 21 22 A Not at all. 22 Q Did Senator McCorquodale speak at some of your

24 (Pages 1096 to 1099)

			24 (Pages 1096 to 1099)
	Page 1096		Page 1098
1	conferences?	1	Q Did you become aware of whether or not it was a
2	A At our first conference, yes, uh-huh.	2	criminal offense to privately record private conversations
3	Q Did you ever become aware that checks relating to	3	in the State of California?
4	Senator McCorquodale or a check at least relating to	4	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor.
5	Senator McCorquodale was taken from your residence and sen	t 5	THE COURT: Sustained.
6	to Mr. Steve Kendall?	6	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
7	A No.	7	Q Look at the last paragraph, "I have over 35
8	Q Did you ever give permission for anyone to do	8	individuals lined up for the demonstration, but not
9	that?	9	included in the actual members of Putting People First who
10	A No.	10	will be coming from Washington, D.C. I expect to," quote,
11	Q Did you ever become aware that Mr. Kendall used	11	"recruit," end quote, "additional demonstrators both from
12	that check against Senator McCorquodale?	12	the Americas Cup as well the Navy to literally blow
13	A No.	13	Ms. Lambert and her little band of demonstrators, includin
14	Q Did you ever see Mr. Kendall's book?	14	Cleveland Amory, out of the water."
15	A No, not until Saturday, Friday or? I was	15	Did you ever pay anybody to demonstrate against
16	aware that there was a book. I haven't read it.	16	the circus?
17	Q Look at 126, please. Do you have it?	17	A No, no.
18	A Yes.	18	Q Did you become aware of whether or not Putting
19	Q This is a July 2, 1991, report to Chuck Smith	19	Mr. Kendall was paying people to demonstrate against you
20	from Mr. Froemming. Look at the second page of this	20	A Well, some of the demonstrators told us that they
21	report.	21	were being paid, they'd been recruited.
22	A All right.	22	Q Look at the next page at the top. "Due to the
arawai-irai-ira	Page 1097	- Comment	
7	Page 1097 O The third paragraph down "In regards to the	7	Page 1099
1 2	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the	1	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather
i	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber	1	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to
3	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services."	operators.	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in
3 4	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still	3	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California."
3 4 5	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you?	3	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements
3 4 5 6	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea.	3 4 5	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press?
3 4 5 6 7	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches	3 4 5 6 7	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the
3 4 5 6 7 8	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego"	3 4 5 6	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh.	3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having
3 4 5 6 7 8	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 1099 large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th, 1991, report to Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The fourth
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific questions about the show."	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific questions about the show." Do you have any idea what that is about?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th, 1991, report to Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The fourth paragraph, "The operative is currently with
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 100 111 122 133 144 155	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific questions about the show." Do you have any idea what that is about? A No, I really don't.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th, 1991, report to Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The fourth paragraph, "The operative is currently with Florence Lambert in her home." Do you see that, ma'am?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific questions about the show." Do you have any idea what that is about? A No, I really don't. Q The last sentence, "We could record these	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th, 1991, report to Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The fourth paragraph, "The operative is currently with Florence Lambert in her home." Do you see that, ma'am? A Uh-huh.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific questions about the show." Do you have any idea what that is about? A No, I really don't. Q The last sentence, "We could record these conversations for probable" "possible use against her at	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th, 1991, report to Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The fourth paragraph, "The operative is currently with Florence Lambert in her home." Do you see that, ma'am? A Uh-huh. Q Then two paragraphs down, "Ms. Lambert is busy
3 4 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 166 17 18	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific questions about the show." Do you have any idea what that is about? A No, I really don't. Q The last sentence, "We could record these conversations for probable" "possible use against her at a later time."	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th, 1991, report to Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The fourth paragraph, "The operative is currently with Florence Lambert in her home." Do you see that, ma'am? A Uh-huh. Q Then two paragraphs down, "Ms. Lambert is busy trying to get as many people as possible out to protest against the show, but has had a few defectors to her cause
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 19	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific questions about the show." Do you have any idea what that is about? A No, I really don't. Q The last sentence, "We could record these conversations for probable" "possible use against her at a later time." Did you realize at any time these operatives were	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th, 1991, report to Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The fourth paragraph, "The operative is currently with Florence Lambert in her home." Do you see that, ma'am? A Uh-huh. Q Then two paragraphs down, "Ms. Lambert is busy trying to get as many people as possible out to protest
3 4 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 166 17 18 19 20	Q The third paragraph down, "In regards to the individual we have working undercover for Florence Lamber in the show, I have included a statement for services." Did you realize in July of '91 that they still had an undercover operative working with you? A No, I had no idea. Q Two paragraphs down, "Once the show reaches San Diego" A Uh-huh. Q "I would suggest that we get rid of undercover operative. Ms. Lambert wants the undercover operative to contact her directly on the phone, so she may ask specific questions about the show." Do you have any idea what that is about? A No, I really don't. Q The last sentence, "We could record these conversations for probable" "possible use against her at a later time." Did you realize at any time these operatives were contemplating privately recording your private	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	large amount of recruits, the cost factor will be rather large. But I it feel it's important to make a statement to Ms. Lambert and the press when the show first arrives in California." Did you ever have a chance to view statements that Mr. Kendall made to the press? A Well, if they were written up in articles in the newspaper, I read them, yes. Q Were you aware of whether or not he denied having anything to do with Ringling Circus? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 128, please. This is a July 8th, 1991, report to Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The fourth paragraph, "The operative is currently with Florence Lambert in her home." Do you see that, ma'am? A Uh-huh. Q Then two paragraphs down, "Ms. Lambert is busy trying to get as many people as possible out to protest against the show, but has had a few defectors to her cause in San Diego. The most prominent the Cleveland Amory, Fund

25 (Pages 1100 to 1103)

	Page 1100		Page 1102
1	Is that true?	1	right to it point. Concern about Juno. When she visited
2	A No, not at all.	2	the blue unit with corporate, first thought, appearance was
3	Q "And he doesn't want outsiders to associate him	3	awful. Knew that this was a beating. Stated that a lot of
4	on too regular basis with Florence Lambert."	4	people with her choose to ignore it, were embarrass. But
5	Is that true?	5	she was extremely upset and actually counted the puncture
6	A Never.	6	wounds, 22, and wanted to know why. The bull hooks were so
7	Q "Could be afraid of any of possible bad publicity	7	sharp. Says that she sends out a lot of animal welfare
8	as Ms. Lambert is becoming more and more of a radical wit	h 8	information but needed to know that we were addressing this
9	her cause solely pointed against the circus."	9	problem."
10	Did you consider what you were doing to be	10	Were you aware, when you protested, these bull
11	radical?	11	hooks could make puncture wounds in elephants?
12	A No.	12	A Yes, it's part of what we saw.
13	Q Did you do anything that was radical?	13	Q Did you see any other outcome of these puncture
14	A No.	14	wounds on elephants?
15	THE COURT: Mr. Hirschkop, let me know when you	15	A Well, the welts under the skin, like I had
16	get to a breaking point.	16	mentioned before.
17	MR. HIRSCHKOP: This is fine, Your Honor.	17	Q Did you ever see them try and conceal with it
18	THE COURT: Members of jury, let's take the	18	with a gray paint?
19	morning break. If you will please follow the deputy.	19	A Yes.
20	(The jury left the courtroom.)	20	Q How did you become aware they were doing that?
21	THE COURT: Let's take 15 minutes.	21	A One of the, I guess, keepers one time when I was
22	(Whereupon, a brief recess was taken.)	22	standing watching the elephants, told me about this stuff
	Page 1101	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	Page 1103
1	Page 1101 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury come	. 1	
1 2	_	. <u>1</u>	
1 2 3	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury come		that they use. He just called it "stuff".
	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not	2	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor.
3	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case.	2 3	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
3	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right.	2 3 4	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in.
3 4 5	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.)	2 3 4 5	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right.
3 4 5 6	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with	2 3 4 5 6	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please.
3 4 5 6 7	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143?
3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you see Exhibit 971, Ms. Lambert? A Yes, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that? A Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you see Exhibit 971, Ms. Lambert? A Yes, yes. Q If you would look at the last page-of that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that? A Yes. Q "Going to San Diego to spend a week with
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you see Exhibit 971, Ms. Lambert? A Yes, yes. Q If you would look at the last page of that exhibit, please.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that? A Yes. Q "Going to San Diego to spend a week with Florence Lambert again prior to the Fresno demonstration."
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, before the jury comes in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you see Exhibit 971, Ms. Lambert? A Yes, yes. Q If you would look at the last page of that exhibit, please.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	that they use. He just called it "stuff". MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that? A Yes. Q "Going to San Diego to spend a week with Florence Lambert again prior to the Fresno demonstration." You referred to a Fresno demonstrations before.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you see Exhibit 971, Ms. Lambert? A Yes, yes. Q If you would look at the last page of that exhibit, please. A All right. Q When it says, "Speaking of the Juno incident,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that? A Yes. Q "Going to San Diego to spend a week with Florence Lambert again prior to the Fresno demonstration." You referred to a Fresno demonstrations before. Was this a place you normally had demonstrations?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you see Exhibit 971, Ms. Lambert? A Yes, yes. Q If you would look at the last page of that exhibit, please. A All right. Q When it says, "Speaking of the Juno incident, Richmond," in the middle of the page —	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that? A Yes. Q "Going to San Diego to spend a week with Florence Lambert again prior to the Fresno demonstration." You referred to a Fresno demonstrations before. Was this a place you normally had demonstrations? A No. We only did it once or twice. Q Okay. And is this where you were hosed down by
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you see Exhibit 971, Ms. Lambert? A Yes, yes. Q If you would look at the last page-of that exhibit, please. A All right. Q When it says, "Speaking of the Juno incident, Richmond," in the middle of the page A Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that? A Yes. Q "Going to San Diego to spend a week with Florence Lambert again prior to the Fresno demonstration." You referred to a Fresno demonstrations before. Was this a place you normally had demonstrations? A No. We only did it once or twice. Q Okay. And is this where you were hosed down by
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	in, under the circumstances of your ruling, we will not call Doll Stanley as a witness in the case. THE COURT: All right. (The jury entered the courtroom.) THE COURT: Members of jury, we'll continue with direct examination of Ms. Lambert. Mr. Hirschkop. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would you show Exhibit 971 to the witness, please. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you see Exhibit 971, Ms. Lambert? A Yes, yes. Q If you would look at the last page-of that exhibit, please. A All right. Q When it says, "Speaking of the Juno incident, Richmond," in the middle of the page A Yes. Q - "R. Froemming received a message from	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Pardon me a moment, Your Honor. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Let's go back to the prior book that you were in. A All right. Q Look at 143, please. A 143? Q Yes, ma'am. The second page, third paragraph up from the signature of Richard Froemming, "I will also be having an operative". Do you see that? A Yes. Q "Going to San Diego to spend a week with Florence Lambert again prior to the Fresno demonstration." You referred to a Fresno demonstrations before. Was this a place you normally had demonstrations? A No. We only did it once or twice. Q Okay. And is this where you were hosed down by Mr



26 (Pages 1104 to 1107)

	Page 1104		Page 1106
1	And the reason we went there is because the	1	Q Do you have that, ma'am?
2	elephants would have been on that train for a couple days	2	A Yes.
3	in the boxcars, and we knew it was going to be very hot up	3	Q Now, this is September of 1991. I'm going
4	there, and so we wanted to see how he reacted when they	4	chronologically through the events.
5	arrived	5	A Okay.
6	Q How did you get the schedule of the elephants?	6	Q It's a report, again, from Mr. Froemming
7	A Well, Ringling put it out; they published it.	7	Chuck Smith. And if you would look at the third page,
8	And sometimes I guess it was on the computer, which I don't	t 8	please. Do you have that?
9	use; but people would find it for me and tell me.	9	A All right.
10	Q Okay. "Again prior to the Fresno demonstration.	10	Q Do you see the last paragraph, "Supposedly
11	we should be working on Elefest," E-I-e, fest.	11	Carla"?
12	What is the Elefest?	12	A Right.
13	A That was our first and, I guess, only fund-raiser	13	Q "Carla, the elephant, had some sort of operation.
14	and where we gave also a presentation to	14	And after same when had she was brought back to the other
15	Senator McCorquodale for his work on behalf elephants	15	elephants, they reacted badly to her. Then Slavio and his
16	so	16	group beat their elephants with sledgehammers," question
17	Oh, no. We did have another one; that's right.	17	mark.
18	Q Okay. Would you look at Exhibit 155, please.	18	Did you become aware that at some point that
19	A Uh-huh.	19	Slavio and his group had beat the elephants with
20	Q Do you have that, ma'am?	20	sledgehammers?
21	A Yes.	21	A Yes.
22	Q In the fifth paragraph down again, it's a	22	I believe the word is "Flavio". That's the one I
	Page 1105		Page 1107
1	report from Mr. Froemming to Chuck Smith.	1_1_	know.
2	A Uh-huh.	2	Yes, we were told about this.
3	Q "The operative within PETA is spending the week	3	Q Is that also one of the reasons you were out
4	with Lambert and will be going from San Diego up to Fresn	04	there demonstrating against the use of elephants
5	with her on Thursday, August 15, '91."	5	A Yes.
6	Did you have knowledge that there was an	6	Q by the Ringling Circus?
7	operative both the same operative within PETA and	7	A Oh, yes.
8	splitting time with you?	8	Q Look at Exhibit 202, please.
9	A No.	9	A All right.
10	Q Did you have any knowledge that Catherine what	10	Q If you would, look at the top of the second page.
11	was her name?	11	This is a report, again, Mr. Smith of October 18, 1991.
12	A Stevens.	12	A Uh-huh.
13	Q Stevens was also acting as an operative within	13	Q The second paragraph down, "In regards to the
14	PETA?	14	operative with Lambert's Elephant Alliance, she is now
15	A No.	15	doing the books for Ms. Lambert and keeps track of all the
16	Q Look at 186, please.	16	donations coming in and then sends same off the
17	THE WITNESS: Did she use it as a name with them?	17	Cleveland Amory, who has a separate account set up for The
18	v	18	Elephant Alliance within his Fund For Animals."
19	MR. HIRSCHKOP: I'm sorry. I'm no allowed to	19	Did you have a separate account at the Fund for
20	answer questions.	20	Animals?
21	THE WITNESS: Oh, right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	21	A No. Probably there they're talking about the
22		22	I would imagine, the checks, the money from the auction

27 (Pages 1108 to 1111)

		Page 1108		Page 1110
	1	that we had at Elefest; and we sent that to Cleveland.	1	Q Look at 228, please.
	2	But Cleveland to my knowledge, we didn't have	2	A All right. I have it.
	3	an account. When he got the money, that's when he said, "I	3	Q The first page, a December 1991 report to
ł	4	think you're growing; you need to start your own	4	Chuck Smith from Mr. Froemming. The first page, the third
	5	organization." So he kind of encouraged us to start	5	paragraph down, "I expect to have the tape in my possession
	6	Elephant Alliance.	6	within the next few days. However, we can going through
	7	Q Was Catherine Stevens the one who was keeping	7	back channels to keep the tape away from Florence Lambert."
	8	your books there, as far as you know?	8	Do you recall what was on this tape that they
	9	A Probably she was the one, yes.	9	didn't want you to have it?
	10	Q Look down four paragraphs up from the bottom.	10	A I think there were two things, one with horses
	11	"This has been arranged for by Ms. Lambert, and	11	and one with elephants.
l	12	Senator McCorquodale will be the main speaker at Elefest of	n 12	Q Did it show cruelty to animals?
	13	November 8th, 1991."	13	A Yes.
	14	Was he, indeed, your speaker at that time?	14	Q Thank you.
	15	A Yes, he was the speaker, uh-huh.	15	Look at 238, please, Exhibit 238.
	16	Q Next paragraph, "In regards to the video	16	A Okay.
	17	Ms. Lambert has from the ex-employee of Ringling who is	17	Q The second paragraph down this is a December
	18	currently living in Texas, the operative has seen the tape	18	27, 1991, report. "Ms. Lambert has not received a
	19	in Lambert's house. However, neither she nor Ms. Lambert	19	favorable reaction from Senator McCorquodale regarding he
	20	have looked at the two tapes that have been sent by this	20	information from Bob Kennedy."
	21	individual."	21	Do you remember, was Bob Kennedy the
	22	Do you recall getting a tape from an individual	22	whistle-blower from Ringling who was sending you
	AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND AND	Page 1109		Doco 1111
				rage IIII
	1_1_		1	Page 1111 information?
	<u>1</u> 2	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes.	1 2	information?
		in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes.		information? A He was one of them, yes.
*****	2	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes.	2	information?
*****	2	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to	2	information? A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse
	2 3 4	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you?	2 3 4	information? A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants?
ELLE OF	2 3 4 5	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No.	2 3 4 5	information? A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes.
	2 3 4 5	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please.	2 3 4 5 6	information? A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please.
	2 3 4 5 6 7	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right.	2 3 4 5 6 7	information? A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right.
3.3.5.37	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	information? A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph or the third paragraph down,
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 10	information? A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 10	information? A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 a11	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill."
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 a11	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell Lambert that ten days out of each month she has a job the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 111 12	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been threatened with a check taken from your residence?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell Lambert that ten days out of each month she has a job the San Francisco staying in an individual's home, providing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been threatened with a check taken from your residence? MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection —
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell Lambert that ten days out of each month she has a job the San Francisco staying in an individual's home, providing nursing care."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been threatened with a check taken from your residence? MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection — A No.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell Lambert that ten days out of each month she has a job the San Francisco staying in an individual's home, providing nursing care." Is that the story that Catherine Stevens gave to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 111 12 13 14 15 16	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been threatened with a check taken from your residence? MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection — A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: — Your Honor. First of all,
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell Lambert that ten days out of each month she has a job the San Francisco staying in an individual's home, providing nursing care." Is that the story that Catherine Stevens gave to you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been threatened with a check taken from your residence? MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection — A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: — Your Honor. First of all, it's leading. Second, she can't testify to something
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell Lambert that ten days out of each month she has a job the San Francisco staying in an individual's home, providing nursing care." Is that the story that Catherine Stevens gave to you? A Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 111 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been threatened with a check taken from your residence? MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection — A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: — Your Honor. First of all, it's leading. Second, she can't testify to something that's not in evidence at all.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell Lambert that ten days out of each month she has a job the San Francisco staying in an individual's home, providing nursing care." Is that the story that Catherine Stevens gave to you? A Yes. Q Is there any question in your mind now that the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been threatened with a check taken from your residence? MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection — A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: — Your Honor. First of all, it's leading. Second, she can't testify to something that's not in evidence at all. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, I will tie it up.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	in Texas who was an ex-Ringling employee? A Yes. Q Did you become aware that the operative tried to prevent that tape from getting to you? A No. Q Would you look at Exhibit 215, please. A All right. Q Do you have that, ma'am? A Yes, I do. Q If you look at the second page, please, the fourth paragraph down, "The operative in California has nursing background, and I have instructed her to tell Lambert that ten days out of each month she has a job the San Francisco staying in an individual's home, providing nursing care." Is that the story that Catherine Stevens gave to you? A Yes. Q Is there any question in your mind now that the operative — one of the operatives that they had in your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 111 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A He was one of them, yes. Q And did his information include cruelty and abuse of elephants? A Yes. Q Look at Exhibit 245, please. A All right. Q Fourth paragraph — or the third paragraph down, "Florence Lambert just received a call from McCorquodale's office. It seems he is going to pull his backing away from the elephant bill." Did you learn from Senator McCorquodale he'd been threatened with a check taken from your residence? MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection — A No. MR. PETROSINELLI: — Your Honor. First of all, it's leading. Second, she can't testify to something that's not in evidence at all. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, I will tie it up. MR. PETROSINELLI: And it's leading.

28 (Pages 1112 to 1115)

_				
		Page 1112		Page 1114
	1	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	1	A Okay. All right.
Ì	2	Q Did you ever learn anything about a check	2	Q Look at the second page. You see it says,
	3	taken from your residence being used against	3	"Dr. Mugford" (phonetic), up at the top there?
	4	Senator McCorquodale?	4	A Yes. All right.
	5	A No.	5	Q Okay. About a third of the way down, "Also back
	6	Q The next paragraph, "My main operative is in	6	to the first annual Elefest," dash, "Lambert," do you see
	7	Sacramento this date and will be carrying through our plans	7	that?
1	8	in presenting McCorquodale and all the members of his	8	A Yes.
	9	committee with all the items we discussed to make sure that	9	Q "Proceeds from same in a money market savings
	1.0	McCorquodale understands exactly how much opposition he was	10	account, \$11,995, account 059511246 gaining interest. Copy
	11	really facing. This should also kept to control	11	of this account and other financial data with report."
	12	McCorquodale in the future."	12	Prior to two months ago, did you have any
	13	Did you realize that Feld was trying to do	13	knowledge that this kind of information was being sent from
	14	something like that?	14	your home by people you took in, to Mr. Feld's operatives?
	15	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. Same	15	A No, not at all.
	16	thing, leading. There is know no evidence of Mr. Feld was	16	Q Did you give permission to any of them to send
	17	doing anything.	17	your private bank account information, your proceeds from
	18	MR. HIRSCHKOP: There's nothing leading about it.	18	an annual fund-raiser, anything like that to Mr. Feld or
	19	She realizes or she doesn't.	19	his operatives?
	20	THE COURT: Overruled.	20	A No.
	21	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	21	Q "Regarding Elephant Alliance, along with other
	22	Q Did you realize	22	groups, ongoing process of giving information to contact.
ļ		Page 1113		Page 1115
	1	Page 1113	1	Page 1115 FBL. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the
	<u>1</u> 2	•	1	-
		A_No		FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the
	2	A No. THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you	2	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States."
	2	A No. THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question.	2	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during
	2 3 4	A No. THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you	2 3 4	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997?
	2 3 4 5	A No. THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything.	2 3 4 5	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right. Q If you would look to the last paragraph,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right. Q The second page, three paragraphs up from the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right. Q If you would look to the last paragraph, "Donations to Elephant Alliance month of December, \$1214."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right. Q The second page, three paragraphs up from the bottom, "Ms. Lambert has received a new nationwide activist
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right. Q If you would look to the last paragraph, "Donations to Elephant Alliance month of December, \$1214." Did you have any knowledge that these people you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right. Q The second page, three paragraphs up from the bottom, "Ms. Lambert has received a new nationwide activist network list from the offices of PETA in Washington, D.C.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right. Q If you would look to the last paragraph, "Donations to Elephant Alliance month of December, \$1214." Did you have any knowledge that these people you took in your home were sending your information about your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	FBI. Also as Lambert contacts other groups in the United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right. Q The second page, three paragraphs up from the bottom, "Ms. Lambert has received a new nationwide activist network list from the offices of PETA in Washington, D.C. provided to her by Peter Woods, who is the husband of
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right. Q If you would look to the last paragraph, "Donations to Elephant Alliance month of December, \$1214." Did you have any knowledge that these people you took in your home were sending your information about your donations to Mr. Feld's organization?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right. Q The second page, three paragraphs up from the bottom, "Ms. Lambert has received a new nationwide activist network list from the offices of PETA in Washington, D.C. provided to her by Peter Woods, who is the husband of Jenny Woods, the outreach supervisor within PETA,"
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right. Q If you would look to the last paragraph, "Donations to Elephant Alliance month of December, \$1214." Did you have any knowledge that these people you took in your home were sending your information about your donations to Mr. Feld's organization? A No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right. Q The second page, three paragraphs up from the bottom, "Ms. Lambert has received a new nationwide activist network list from the offices of PETA in Washington, D.C. provided to her by Peter Woods, who is the husband of Jenny Woods, the outreach supervisor within PETA," regardless of the fact they weren't married —
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right. Q If you would look to the last paragraph, "Donations to Elephant Alliance month of December, \$1214." Did you have any knowledge that these people you took in your home were sending your information about your donations to Mr. Feld's organization? A No. Q Look at 262, please.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right. Q The second page, three paragraphs up from the bottom, "Ms. Lambert has received a new nationwide activist network list from the offices of PETA in Washington, D.C. provided to her by Peter Woods, who is the husband of Jenny Woods, the outreach supervisor within PETA," regardless of the fact they weren't married A No.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: Can I say something? MR. HIRSCHKOP: No. I can only ask question. You have to ask the judge. I can't give you permission to do anything. THE WITNESS: May I say something — THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: — about that check? THE COURT: No, ma'am. THE WITNESS: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Look at Exhibit 247, please. A All right. Q If you would look to the last paragraph, "Donations to Elephant Alliance month of December, \$1214." Did you have any knowledge that these people you took in your home were sending your information about your donations to Mr. Feld's organization? A No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	United States." Did you ever hear anything from the FBI during this time frame of 1989 to 1997? A No. Q Did you do anything that, in your knowledge, violated the federal laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q Did you do anything that violated the banking laws of the United States of America? A No. Q If you would look at Exhibit 267, please. A All right. Q The second page, three paragraphs up from the bottom, "Ms. Lambert has received a new nationwide activist network list from the offices of PETA in Washington, D.C. provided to her by Peter Woods, who is the husband of Jenny Woods, the outreach supervisor within PETA," regardless of the fact they weren't married —

29 (Pages 1116 to 1119)

			29 (Pages 1116 to 111
	Page 1116		Page 111
1 Q This	nationwide activist report, is that the same	1	1 A All right.
2 thing I aske	d you about earlier, the list of contacts	2	Q "In short, now is the time to start attacking
3 around the	country?	3	3 Lambert and cause her as many problems as possible."
4 A Yes.		4	Ma'am, what did you do to cause this billion
5 Q From	n your view of that list, did you have any	5	dollar corporation to attack you?
6 inkling that	PETA controlled all of those people?	6	A Well, all's we did was really try to get out the
7 A No.		7	7 truth about what was happening to the animals and
8 Q Lool	at Exhibit 276, please.	8	Q Let me continue reading, "We have already
9 A Okay	۸.	9	contacted the FBI and also the IRS."
10 Q Doy	ou have it?	10	O Did you become aware they were giving that kind
11 A Uh-1	uh, yes.	11	1 of information to the FBI and IRS?
12 Q This	is a confidential Putting People First	12	2 A No.
13 report, Feb	ruary 7, 1992. It says, "Lambert, Elephant	13	3 Q Did you know what they might be telling them wa
14 Alliance."	Do you see that?	14	4 truthful or not to the FBI or the IRS?
15 A Yes.		15	5 A No.
16 Q "Gr	eat American Circus. Elephant shooting helps	16	6 Q "The whole thing is complete. We have already
17 band togetl	er activists groups in U.S. Great. Just what	17	7 contacted the FBI and also the IRS and have given then
18 we needed.	1	18	8 pertinent information to Ms. Lambert and her group."
19 What	do you know about that?	19	9 That's what it says, does it not?
20 A They	re probably talking about Janet Kelly who	20	0 A Yes.
21 was shot, I t	nink, about 80 times down in Florida. She	21	1 Q The next page at the top, "We have press contact
22 tried to run	away out of the arena, and she was shot. And	22	2 in California. I think through our operative in Putting
	Page 1117		Page 111
	probably what they're referring to.	1	People First we should start to use them to attack Lambert
2 Q Is th	at an elephant you're speaking of?	2	
3 A Oh,	ves. Excuse me. She was with Great American		
	es. Excuse me. one was will Great American	3	support of same, along with questions about her group and
4 Circus.	es. Excuse me. She was with Great American	3	
	e these type of reports also things that you	3	its actual membership and background."
5 Q Wei		3 4 5	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about
5 Q Wei	e these type of reports also things that you	3 4 5	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people
5 Q Wer	e these type of reports also things that you	3 4 5 6	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No.
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes.	e these type of reports also things that you	3 4 5 6 7	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please.
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling	3 4 5 6 7 8	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book?
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes.
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR.	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes. A Oh. All right.
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Ves. A Oh. All right. O The second page of that document, this is an
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes, 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE 13 BY M	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. COURT: Sustained.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes. A Oh. All right. Q The second page of that document, this is an August 3rd, 1992, report from Richlin Consultants to
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE 13 BY M 14 Q It go 15 "Just what	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. COURT: Sustained. R. HIRSCHKOP: es on to state right after what I read, we needed," "Lambert's statement. After	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Ves. A Oh. All right. O The second page of that document, this is an August 3rd, 1992, report from Richlin Consultants to Mr. Bloom from Mr. Froemming. The second page, No. 1,
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE 13 BY M 14 Q It go 15 "Just what	these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. COURT: Sustained. R. HIRSCHKOP: es on to state right after what I read,	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes. A Oh. All right. Q The second page of that document, this is an August 3rd, 1992, report from Richlin Consultants to Mr. Bloom from Mr. Froemming. The second page, No. 1, the fourth paragraph down?
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE 13 BY M 14 Q It go 15 "Just what 16 incident Pa	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. COURT: Sustained. R. HIRSCHKOP: es on to state right after what I read, we needed," "Lambert's statement. After	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes. A Oh. All right. Q The second page of that document, this is an August 3rd, 1992, report from Richlin Consultants to Mr. Bloom from Mr. Froemming. The second page, No. 1, the fourth paragraph down? A Yes.
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE 13 BY M 14 Q It go 15 "Just what 16 incident Pa 17 circuses. G	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. COURT: Sustained. R. HIRSCHKOP: es on to state right after what I read, we needed," "Lambert's statement. After im Bay, Florida, elephants do not belong in the ood example why."	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes. A Oh. All right. Q The second page of that document, this is an August 3rd, 1992, report from Richlin Consultants to Mr. Bloom from Mr. Froemming. The second page, No. 1, the fourth paragraph down? A Yes. Q "Elephants chained 95 percent of the time with
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE 13 BY M 14 Q It go 15 "Just what 16 incident Pa 17 circuses. G 18 Did y 19 A Yes,	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. COURT: Sustained. R. HIRSCHKOP: es on to state right after what I read, we needed," "Lambert's statement. After im Bay, Florida, elephants do not belong in the ood example why." ou say that? I'm sure I did.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	its actual membership and background." Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes. A Oh. All right. Q The second page of that document, this is an August 3rd, 1992, report from Richlin Consultants to Mr. Bloom from Mr. Froemming. The second page, No. 1, the fourth paragraph down? A Yes. Q "Elephants chained 95 percent of the time with the exception of going to and from the area" "arena to
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE 13 BY M 14 Q It go 15 "Just what 16 incident Pa 17 circuses. G 18 Did y 19 A Yes, 20 Q Plea	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. COURT: Sustained. R. HIRSCHKOP: es on to state right after what I read, we needed," "Lambert's statement. After Im Bay, Florida, elephants do not belong in the ood example why." bu say that? I'm sure I did. se look at Exhibit 279.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes. A Oh. All right. Q The second page of that document, this is an August 3rd, 1992, report from Richlin Consultants to Mr. Bloom from Mr. Froemming. The second page, No. 1, the fourth paragraph down? A Yes. Q "Elephants chained 95 percent of the time with the exception of going to and from the area" "arena to perform." Was that what you were telling people?
5 Q Wer 6 took into ac 7 Circus? 8 A Yes. 9 Q Did 10 in the Ring 11 MR. 12 THE 13 BY M 14 Q It go 15 "Just what 16 incident Pa 17 circuses. G 18 Did y 19 A Yes, 20 Q Plea 21 A All r	e these type of reports also things that you count in demonstrating against the Ringling you read a report where a handler got killed ing Circus at their training facility? PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. COURT: Sustained. R. HIRSCHKOP: es on to state right after what I read, we needed," "Lambert's statement. After im Bay, Florida, elephants do not belong in the ood example why." ou say that? I'm sure I did.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Was there anything suspicious or desultory about your background that these people A No. Q Okay. Look at Exhibit 433, please. A Is that another book? Q Yes. A Oh. All right. Q The second page of that document, this is an August 3rd, 1992, report from Richlin Consultants to Mr. Bloom from Mr. Froemming. The second page, No. 1, the fourth paragraph down? A Yes. Q "Elephants chained 95 percent of the time with the exception of going to and from the area" "arena to perform." Was that what you were telling people? A Yes.

30 (Pages 1120 to 1123)

Page 1120 Page 1122 namely, are the elephants chained in the boxcars?" A Yes, it was true. It was probably more than 95, but we didn't want 2 A Yes, they are. 2 Q Look at Exhibit 434, please. 3 to be overly incorrect in any way because just walking the 4 All right. trip from the arena is a short time within a 24 hour day. Q What's wrong chaining elephants 95 percent of the 5 Q This is an August 10th, 1992, report from 5 Froemming to Mr. Bloom. The third -- second paragraph 6 time? 6 7 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 7 down, "We have just finished the demonstration in MR. HIRSCHKOP: I'll withdraw. 8 Los Angeles which has been countered by Florence Lambert, 8 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 9 Elephant Alliance," do you see that? 9 10 A Yes. Q What bothered you about chaining elephants 95 10 11 "Chris DeRose" (phonetic). percent of the time that you thought you had to do these 11 12 Do you know Mr. DeRose? demonstrations? 13 A Elephants, of course, you know, weigh tons. For 13 A Yes. that amount of weight to be chained and not move, I mean 14 Q Last Chance for Animals, are you familiar with 15 that group? their bodies can't function. It's hard on their feet, 16 their joints, their internal system. 16 A Yes, he's -- it's his group, uh-huh. 17 To your knowledge, is that a terrorist group? 17 And it also makes them psychotic because by nature they have to move, they have to forage for food at 18 Α least 16 to 18 hours a day in order to keep the -- the 19 Q What did they do, Last Chance for Animals? 19 engine going inside. And they're only fed maybe twice a 20 They do a lot of work with dogs being kept in 20 21 terrible conditions and breeding programs, that sort of day at the most, and they're only given water once, 22 thing. 22 possibly twice, if they're lucky. Page 1121 Page 1123 So all of this is wrong. Q Okay. Reading on, "Last Chance for Animals and 2 If a dog was chained like that --2 members of the ALF. Demonstration got confrontational with 3 MR. PETROSINELLI: I object, Your Honor. 3 the ALF." THE COURT: Sustained. Did you ever go to a demonstration in Los Angeles 4 4 5 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 5 in which the ALF participated against the Ringling Circus? 6 Q Look at the next paragraph. "We have been 6 A No, no. answering these allegations by stating that the elephants 7 Q Did you ever have any contact from 1990 to are not chained all the time. But, yes, they have to be 8 anytime in the '90s with the ALF about Ringling Bros. or chained to prevent them from the wandering off. But the 9 their circus? 10 chains do not impede movement." 10 Α No. 11 11 Did you frequently see the elephants when they Is that statement true in there? 12 12 were chained? That they were there? 13 13 A Yes. Q Yes. Q Did it impede their movement? 14 To my knowledge, it's not true at all. 1.4 15 15 Look at the bottom paragraph. "We will also take 16 Q Were these long chains where the elephants could 1.6 quotes from the videotape and plan to previsit" -- "revisit 17 wander 50 to 100 feet --17 the press in Los Angeles this week with same and discuss A No, they were short chains and they usually the coverage that they have been giving to the activists. 18 18 couldn't even lie down. 19 "Perhaps the real story is not claims of abuse by the activists against the circus, but perhaps the real 20 Q Two paragraphs, "Under any other suggestions as 20 to how we can respond summoned to these allegation, as well21 story the press should start concentrating on is: Animal as an additional question which has been brought up; 22 rights groups, activists or terrorists?"

31 (Pages 1124 to 1127)

			31 (Pages 1124 to 1127)
	Page 1124		Page 1126
1	The animal rights groups in California that were	1	Ringling people always try to stop you from taking pictures
2	demonstrating against the circus in 1989 through 1998, wer	2	of those animals?
3	they activists or terrorists?	3	A Yes.
4	A They were activists.	4	Q And what was there in the animals that you
5	Q Did you ever see any terrorist activity by IDA,	5	couldn't photograph?
6	The Elephant Alliance, PAWS, or any of the groups	6	A Well, the wounds, the hook boils, the distress
7	A No.	7	that they showed, the pacing, the rocking.
8	Q demonstrating in California during this	8	Q Look at the second page, please. "Some other
9	period?	9	items of interest about Lambert. Is currently working on
10	A No.	10	her own elephant bill," do you see that?
11	Q Look at Document No. 850. Do you see that,	11	A Yes.
12	ma'am?	12	Q Then skip down. "Stated the following are her
13	A Yes, I do.	13	key points." Do you sea that, ma'am?
14	Q This is a confidential animal activists	14	A Uh-huh.
15	activities with related material to same report from	15	Q "Does not want elephants on chains."
16	Mr. Froemming of November 11, 1993.	16	We've discussed that?
17	Now we stand roughly a three-year period in these	17	A Right.
18	document so far. Was your group demonstrating during th	s 18	Q Number two, "Elephant rides. Does not want
19	three-year period against animals in the Ringling Circus?	19	elephants used for rides."
20	A Yes, and other circuses.	20	Was that your position?
21	Q It says after the date, "Florence Lambert,	21	A Yes.
22	Elephant Alliance" I'm dealing with the printing on	22	Q Why did you have such a position?
	Page 1125		Page 1127
11_	this page only.	1	A Because in order for an elephant to give a ride,
2	Do you see that?	2	the elephant has to go through a great deal of beating and
3	A Yes.	3	control. It doesn't look bad when a child is on the
4	Q "Take a peek at the current Animal Voice article	4	elephant's back. But there's a great video that National
5	by Lambert. In Chains They Live, and In Chains They Die.	" 5	Geographic has
6	Did you write such an article?	6	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection
7	A Yes, I did.	7	A that shows the elephants
8	Q And aside from demonstrating and writing	8	MR. PETROSINELLI: - Your Honor. I object to
9	articles, did you do other things to try to educate the	9	this.
10	public about the plight of elephants in the circus?	10	THE COURT: Sustained.
11	A No. Distribute literature.	11	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, it's what's in her
12	Q It says, "Pretty powerful statements that she	12	mind.
13	makes reference Ringling. Remember San Diego" this is	13	But I'll move on.
14	under a dotted line "July. R. Froemming on site all	14	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
15	week. Had Lambert removed from immediate train loading		Q It says, point No. 3, "No elephant should have to
16	area plus made sure that Lambert did not obtain any video	*	live alone."
17	photo."	17	Why did you feel that was necessary?
18	Is the time he assaulted you?	18	A Because elephants are herd animals, they live in
19	A No. This sounds like it was at the train	19	groups, they never live alone.
20	unloading and they had the policeman tell to us stand	20	Q Number 4, "Elephants should have a pool or a lake
21	behind the fence.	21	to bathe in."
22	Q Did they always try to did Mr. Froemming or	22	Why is that necessary?

32 (Pages 1128 to 1131)

_				32 (rages 1120 to 1131)
ſ		Page 1128		Page 1130
-	·l	A Because elephants are very clean animals. They	1	material."
l	2	bathe daily whenever possible. They take mud bathes. They	2	Regardless of how you got in, the videos you
	3	like to immerse themselves this water. They're great	3	took, are they true and accurate what you saw on the
	4	swimmers. They it's been documented that they have gone	4	Ringling Bros. premises?
	5	from island to island over in Asia and have gone the length	5	A Yes.
	6	of 12 miles without stopping.	6	Q "Stated she took the photographs inside Ringling
-	7	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, could I approach,	7	train when the two keepers were drunk."
1	8	please.	8	Is that true?
İ	9	THE COURT: Counsel approach.	9	A I think there was only one keeper.
	10	(The following proceedings were held at the	10	Q Was he drunk?
1	11	bench:)	11	A Yes.
١	12	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, this is exactly	12	Q And there was a keeper watching the elephants,
	13	the problem I was talking about. She is talking as an	13	while he was drunk?
	14	expert witnesses. It's not her state of mind.	14	A Well, he was on one side of the train; and he had
	15	THE COURT: She's testifying as an expert.	15	a little TV he was looking at and kind of drinking.
أ	16	MR. HIRSCHKOP: She's testifying about what her	16	Q Look at the next page, please. In the middle of
	17	understanding is. They were they have said all these	17	the page, "Nationally," do you see that, ma'am?
	18	horrible things, she was nuts and screwy. She's saying	18	A Yes.
	19	what she	19	Q "Lambert has a direct tie to PETA."
ı	20	THE COURT: She can keep it in the context of why	20	Do you have any direct ties to PETA?
	21	they did the demonstrations but not with regard to the	21	A No.
	22	animals, that she is somehow an expert.	22	Q "Note that PETA copies her coloring book."
		Page 1129		Page 1131
	1	MR. HIRSCHKOP: All right.	1	Lasked you about that. You gave permission to
	2	(The following proceedings were held in open	2	PETA and other groups to use your coloring book; is that
	3	court:)	3	right?
	4	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	4	A Right.
	5	Q Ms. Lambert, this information you were just	5	Q "Also through PETA individuals who contact them
	6	giving, are these things you read and you found out and you	6	reference elephants are directed to Florence Lambert," do
	7	believed to be correct about length they swim and all?	7	you see that?
	8	A Yes, yes.	8	A Yes.
	9	Q Thank you.	9	Q "As she is perceived to be the elephant expert
	10	Now, it says next right under No. 4, "Reference	10	for activists as to alleged abuse," do you see that?
	11	her video. Captive animal abuse. Stated that when the	11	A Yes.
	12	circus was in San Diego with Flavio" is Flavio is guy	12	Q Did numerous organizations refer people to you
	13	you were talking about before?	13	with about questions elephants?
	14	A Yes.	14	A Yes, a few would, uh-huh.
	15	Q That's his correct name, not Slavio?	15 16	Q Look at Exhibit 883, please.
	16 17	A Yes.	17	A All right. Q Second page, "Florence Lambert, Elephant
	18	Q "She told the gatekeeper she was there to meet Flavio in broken Spanish which sounds like Italian."	18	Q Second page, "Florence Lambert, Elephant Alliance," do you see that at the top?
	19	Did you do such a thing as that?	19	A 883-A, second page?
	20	A I think I asked him if I could see Flavio.	20	Q No. 883. You've got the wrong exhibit. I'm
	21	Q "So they let her in with her video camera.	21	sorry.
	2.1			
	22	Reference the photographs in her press and informational	22	A The one before it? Yes. I'm sorry. I've got

33 (Pages 1132 to 1135)

Page 1132 Page 1134 1 O This is a confidential animal activists it. I have it, yes. O "Now networking with some pretty radical 2 activities with related materials for the same report of 2 Mr. Froemming of January 21, 1993. And the top of the activists." 3 second page, "Operative reports that Lambert is furious Did you ever do anything in demonstrating for 4 4 5 that both Romeo and Juliet are traveling probably without 5 these elephants that was radical? 6 A Not that I know of. 6 the adult female elephant mother." 7 7 What was that about? Q Did anyone that you network with do anything radical with regard to elephants or Ringling that you know 8 A Well, when we heard that they put Romeo and 8 9 9 Juliet on the road and they were still babies, it was -- I of? was upset because they should be with their mothers and A No. 10 1.0 11 they shouldn't be traveling like that, chained. 11 Q "Has expanded her area of concern beyond Q Look farther down just above the dotted line in elephants. Has contacted operative, Go APE. Reference 12 plans for demonstrations in San Diego." 13 the middle. "Also have developed that Lambert currently 13 getting information," do you see that? 14 Did you become aware that Julie Lewis had founded 14 15 A Uh-huh. 15 her own group at some point, Go APE? A The last time she telephoned me and said she 16 "From Kathleen Coleman, Palm Bay, Florida, and 16 probably would not be coming down, she decided to start her 17 Joe Roberts at the Dolphin Alliance in Melbourne," do you 1.7 own organization, A-P-E, and work on her own. And that was 18 see that. all I know. I don't know really what they did or anything 19 A Yes. 20 Were you getting information from these people? 20 about it. 21 Q Did she tell that you her funding came from 21 A Kathleen --. The name kind of rings a bell. I 22 Mr. Feld? 22 heard from several people, so I'd have to look through my Page 1133 Page 1135 records. Palm Bay, Florida 2 2 Q Look at the bottom of that page, "Operative has Q In order to maintain accuracy in your reports, 3 been invited by Lambert, spend the night at her residence." did you try to get as much information around the 4 Were you still inviting Julie Lewis down to your United States as you could? house now in December of 1993? 5 A Yes. 5 6 A Apparently, yes. 6 Q Look at Exhibit 1047, please. 7 7 Q So this woman had been staying with you for over All right. two year. During that two-year period, did she ever 8 Q Look at the second page, please. 9 disclose her true role or the fact --9 All right. 10 10 This is a July 5, 1994, memo, from No. 11 O -- that she was being paid by Richard Froemming? 11 Andy Ireland -- from Richard Froemming to Andy Ireland. On 12 12 the second page at the top, "Lambert is special events 13 Q Look at Exhibit No. 892-1. 13 chairman, keynote speaker at upcoming PETA National 14 Actually, that's just a repeat. I'll skip that. 14 Alliance for Animals annual conference being held at Dulles Marriott July 8-10. Andy Ireland has agreed to meet with 15 A All right. 15 16 Q Look at 933, please. her in response to her letter requesting a meeting with 16 17 A All right. 17 Kenneth Feld." Q Do you have that? 18 18 In of the earlier documents there was a request 19 A Yes, I do. 19 to meet Kenneth Feld. Was this the second request to 20 Q Look at the second page. "Florence Lambert, 20 meet --21 Elephant Alliance," do you see that? 21 A Yes. 22 A Yes. 22 Q -- with Kenneth Feld.

34 (Pages 1136 to 1139)

				34 (Pages 1136 to 1139)
		Page 1136		Page 1138
	1	In the prior request, did anyone meet with you	1	A Yes. It's not very clear.
	2	that prior time?	2	Q It's clearly more than a handful of people, isn't
	3	A No.	3	there?
	4	Q Was this the meeting you testified to earlier	4	A Uh-huh.
	5	where you offered to show him video, and he refused to	5	Q Look at the next page, please.
	6	A Right	6	A Uh-huh.
	7	Q see it?	7	Q Do you see the picture in the middle?
1	8	A yes.	8	A Right.
	9	Q Okay. Thank you.	9	Q And if you would look underneath that three lines
	10	Turn to 1053, please.	10	up from the or four lines up from the bottom, "Videotape
:	11	A All right.	11	of the arena entrance. Scott Smith stops her, tells her
-	12	Q It's a July 25, 1994, confidential animal	12	does not want her on the property; it's private, and she is
:	13	activist activities with related material to same report.	13	trespassing."
-	14	And if you would turn to the second page, please.	14	Do you remember talking to Scott Smith at some
- 1	15	A All right.	15	point?
:	16	Q "Items covered, San Diego," do you see that?	16	A Yes. I didn't remember his name, but I assume
	17	A Uh-huh.	17	that was Scott Smith.
	1.8	Q "Blue unit animal walk opening night. Animal	18	Q At that time were you do you recall you were
	19	walk major. Major positive coverage on TV featuring circu	s1 9	videotaping?
	20	kids. Lambert nothing but trouble from her animal walk	20	A Yes.
	21	7/12 through closing 7/17."	21	Q Did you do anything the rest of the public
	22	What kind of trouble did you provide on an animal	22	couldn't do in terms of walking in any particular place?
		Page 1137		D 1420
- 1		- ·		Page 1139
	_1	walk?	1	A No.
	1 2	Walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that	1 2	A No. Q Look at page 4112.
	1 2 3	Malk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad.	2 3	A No.
		A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have	ž.	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight
	3	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see	3	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that?
	3 4 5 6	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower	3 4 5 6	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh.
	3 4 5 6 7	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents?	3 4 5 6 7	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president,
	3 4 5 6 7 8	A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and
	3 4 5 6 7 8	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants."
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president?
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes.
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh. Q Turn to 4108, please.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes. Q Did you from your discussion with him, did he
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh. Q Turn to 4108, please. A All right.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes. Q Did you from your discussion with him, did he appear to know anything about the care or treatment of
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh. Q Turn to 4108, please. A All right. Q "San Diego animal walk. Large crowd shows up for	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes. Q Did you from your discussion with him, did he appear to know anything about the care or treatment of elephants?
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh. Q Turn to 4108, please. A All right. Q "San Diego animal walk. Large crowd shows up for the unloading with no activist. There are no signs of	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes. Q Did you from your discussion with him, did he appear to know anything about the care or treatment of elephants? A No.
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh. Q Turn to 4108, please. A All right. Q "San Diego animal walk. Large crowd shows up for	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes. Q Did you from your discussion with him, did he appear to know anything about the care or treatment of elephants?
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh. Q Turn to 4108, please. A All right. Q "San Diego animal walk. Large crowd shows up for the unloading with no activist. There are no signs of Florence Lambert. Seems she isn't going to make it to our	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes. Q Did you from your discussion with him, did he appear to know anything about the care or treatment of elephants? A No. You said, "ex-vice president".
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	walk? A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh. Q Turn to 4108, please. A All right. Q "San Diego animal walk. Large crowd shows up for the unloading with no activist. There are no signs of Florence Lambert. Seems she isn't going to make it to our unloading. And the stanchions and portion (phonetic) tape	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes. Q Did you from your discussion with him, did he appear to know anything about the care or treatment of elephants? A No. You said, "ex-vice president". Q I meant ex-Congressman.
	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Probably just taking video of the conditions that were bad. Q If you would, ma'am, please look at I'll have to go by the numbers. There's a lower right across see a PETA number with a 4,000 number after it in the lower corner of these documents? A Yes. Q If you would turn, please, to PETA 4107. A 4107. All right. Q That is your meeting with Andy Ireland, is it not? A Yes, uh-huh. Q Turn to 4108, please. A All right. Q "San Diego animal walk. Large crowd shows up for the unloading with no activist. There are no signs of Florence Lambert. Seems she isn't going to make it to our unloading. And the stanchions and portion (phonetic) tape keep the people back while still affording them a view of	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A No. Q Look at page 4112. A All right. Q Like, two paragraphs up from the bottom, eight lines up, "Also her comments," do you see that? A Uh-huh. Q "About meeting with Ringling vice president, Andy Ireland. Stated he does than know about elephant and the care the animals could get. And she made her position clear to Ringling about their elephants." Did you find out that Andy Ireland was an ex-vice president? A Yes. Q Did you from your discussion with him, did he appear to know anything about the care or treatment of elephants? A No. You said, "ex-vice president". Q I meant ex-Congressman. A Yes, I had heard that.

35 (Pages 1140 to 1143)

				35 (Pages 1140 to 1143)
		Page 1140		Page 1142
1	A	Okay.	1	with Ringling?
2	Q	If you would just read quickly to yourself what's	2	A No. She was not a Ringling.
3	at the	top of the page.	3	Q But was this things that happened to elephants
4		Is that the incident where Mr. Froemming	4	in other circuses part of what prompted you to demonstrat
5	assau	lted you?	5	against all circuses with elephants?
6	Α	Yes	6	5 A Yes.
7	Q	This was July 17 well, July 25, 1994, is the	7	7 Q Look at 1145, please, Exhibit 1145.
8	repor	t. Do you see that?	8	A Is that another book?
9	A	Right.	9	Q Do you have that book, ma'am?
10	Q	At the top it says, "San Diego load out July 17"?	10	0 A Yes, I do.
11	Α	Yes.	11	1 Q Look at the next to the last page of that
12	Q	Does the report concede that he got your	12	2 document.
13	atten	tion by reaching around and touching your camera?	13	3 A All right.
14		MR. PETROSINELLI: Object to the form of the	14	4 Q "California, Lambert" this is a document of
15	quest	ion about the conceding.	15	5 May 1, 1995. "California, Lambert. As you are aware,
16		MR. HIRSCHKOP: I'll withdraw it. It speaks for	16	6 Lambert has put together piece showing 65 violations found
17	itself.	Thank you.	17	7 by the USDA against Ringling. Is busy contacting
18		BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	18	8 newspapers with a press release, trying to gain support.
19	Q	Would you look at the next document, which is	19	9 She put this together for her letter to The Post."
20	1121,	please.	20	O Did you put together a piece showing 65
21	A	All right.	21	1 violations found by the United States Department of
22	Q	Now, this is December 15, 1994. By this time how	22	2 Agricultural against Ringling?
,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	en enemare e comunicación como	Page 1141		Page 1143
1	_had_y	our organization grown or progressed?	_1_	A Yes, one for 65 and one for 83.
2	Α	Well, we'd become known just because people had	2	Q Where did you get copies of these violations?
3	heard	about us. And we had expanded in that our board had	3	A Through FOIA, Freedom of Information Act.
4	devel	oped. Jane Goodall is on our board, Doris Day is on	4	Q Was the document that you circulated to the press
5	our b	oard; so we became certainly well-recognized.	5	5 correct about the violations?
6	Q	If you would, in this report of the December 15,	6	6 A Yes.
7	1994	, look at PETA 4147.	7	7 Q Were these violations consistent with the
8	Α	All right. Uh-huh.	8	8 complaints you had been getting from people from Ringlin
9	Q	You see down at the very bottom it says, "Plus	9	9 who had called you, ex-employees, over the period of years
10	Lam	bert's news release about cocaine, alcohol found in the	10	0 A Yes, and more.
11	body	of the elephant trainer, Alan Campbell. You can bet	11	1 Q Look at Exhibit 1265, please.
12	we're	e going to see the same material this year in	12	2 A All right.
13	Calif	ornia."	13	3 Q If you would look at the third page, please.
14		Who was the elephant trainer, Alan Campbell?	14	4 A Uh-huh.
15		He was the trainer who was known for brutally	15	Ç
16		ng his animals and	16	·· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
17	-	So we're clear	17	7 A Yes.
18		he he was a trainer of Tyke, an elephant	18	•
19		ried to run away from the circus in Hawaii. And	19	, , ,
- 1		and Tyke stomped on Campbell and ran out of the arena	20	o A Yes.
20			i de	
21	in the	e street and was shot 87 times.	21	Q What were they, so the jury is very clear?
	in the	e street and was shot 87 times.	21	Q What were they, so the jury is very clear?

36 (Pages 1144 to 1147)

			36 (Pages 1144 to 1147)	
	Page 1144		Page 1146	
1	area one year and then another area the second year. The	1	up in boxcars, so the testimony is from your own personal	
2	blue unit would do the reverse. That way they could train	2	knowledge?	
3	the animals once for a full year or two years, and that	3	A Yes.	
4	way they could get mileage out of them.	4	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Thank you, your Honor. Nothing	
5	Q From your viewing of the red and blue units,	5	further.	
6	they're the same circuses, just different personnel	6	THE COURT: Members of jury, it's a little past	
7	A Yes, different personnel, different animals, of	7	1:00. We'll take the lunch break. Be back at five after	
8	course.	8	2:0.	
9	Q Look at the bottom of the third page,	9	. Deputy McCracken will tell you when and where	
10	"Los Angeles blue unit. This will be the big one. Next to	10	to meet him accomplish that. Please leave your notes in	
11	the media attention given to F. Lambert with large	11	the jury room, and please don't talk to anybody about the	
12	demonstration planned by LCFA, Last Chance for Animals.	12	case.	
13	Chris DeRose. Remember DeRose has gone to jail prior and	113	We'll see you at five past 2:00.	
14	is a member ALF."	14	(The jury left the courtroom.)	
15	Do you have any knowledge about Mr. DeRose going	15	THE COURT: Five past 2:00.	
16	to fail for being a member of ALF?	16	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, could I ask the	
17	A No. I knew he went to jail, but I didn't know	17	witness be reminded I know she's not a lawyer that	
18	what it was for.	18	she's not to talk to anyone while on the lunch break?	
19	Q Do you know it was he's a member of ALF or if	19	THE COURT: Ma'am, please don't talk to any	
20	that were remotely true?	20	lawyers during lunch.	
21	A No.	21	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, I assume we can talk	
22	Q Did you ever see Mr. DeRose involved in any	22	but not about the case.	
	Page 1145	Occupation	Page 1147	
1	misconduct at any demonstration involving Ringling	1	THE COURT: Right. Talk about the weather; okay?	_
2	BrosBarnum & Bailey Circus between 1989 and 1998?	2	Just don't talk about the case. As long as the	
3	A No.	3	conversation's about the weather.	
4	THE COURT: Mr. Hirschkop, how much more direc	t 4	///	
5	do you have?	5	///	
6	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Just this one document, one or	6	<i>III</i>	
7	two more questions.	7	/// 	
8	THE COURT: All right.	8	/// 	
9	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Thank you, sir.	9	/// 	
10		10		
11	•	ajujeatea	/// ///	
12		12		
13		13		
14	8	14		
15		15		
16	•	16 17		
18			III 	
19		19	/// ///	
20		20		
21		21		
22			/// ///	
44	S Did log rave sinces and same the dichitants changed	1	in .	ı

37 (Pages 1148 to 1151)

1	Page 1148			Page 1150
1	AFTERNOON SESSION (2:14 p.m.)	1	you wer	re trespassing and asked you to leave?
2	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Before the jury gets here, we	2	A N	o, not the owner, because the city owns the
3	would submit another book of documents. These upgrade	3	property	, but a manager came out.
4	all the legal bills through last week. So shall I	4	QH	Ie asked you to leave because you were
5	just give it to your clerk?	5	trespass	sing?
6	THE COURT: That would be fine. Ready to go?	6	АН	le said I should leave.
7	(The jury returned to the courtroom.)	7	Q A	and you refused to do that?
8	THE COURT: All right, members of the jury.	8	A Y	es.
9	We will proceed with cross-examination of Ms. Lambert.	9	=	Ar. Froemming asked you to leave?
10	Mr. Petrosinelli?	10	A Y	es, he did.
11	MR. PETROSINELLI: Thank you, Your Honor.	11	\mathbf{Q} A	and he told you he thought you were
12	Good afternoon.	12	trespass	_
13	THE JURY: Good afternoon.	13		es. I paid my \$5 to park there.
14	Whereupon,	14	_	And you refused to do that?
15	FLORENCE LAMBERT,	15	A Y	es.
16	resumed the witness stand, and having been previously	16	QY	You say Mr. Froemming touched you. Isn't it
17	sworn, was further examined and testified as follows:	17		a'am, that he touched your camera?
18	CROSS-EXAMINATION	18		Vell, he tried to grab the camera, and he did
19	BY MR. PETROSINELLI:	19		at, but he pushed me on my shoulder.
20	Q Ms. Lambert, good afternoon.	20	_	think you said that you called the police?
21	A Good afternoon.	21		es.
22	Q I have a few questions for you. Hopefully, I	22	Q I	sn't it true, ma'am, that when the police
	Page 1149	and the second		Page 1151
				1
1	won't be as long as Mr. Hirschkop was, but I do have a	1	came, th	ey told you you were trespassing and asked to
1	won't be as long as Mr. Hirschkop was, but I do have a few questions. Okay?	1	you leav	e ?
1 2 3	few questions. Okay? A Okay.	1 3	you leav A At	e? fter a while, they did. After they
2	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is	2	you leav A A: talked	ther a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they
3	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do	3 4 5	A A: talked spoke wi	ther a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena
3 4	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation?	3 4 5 6	A Astalked spoke wi	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story.
3 4 5	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes.	3 4 5 6 7	A A talked spoke wi people be Q A	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told
3 4 5 6 7	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I	3 4 5 6 7 8	A A: talked spoke wi people be Q A you you	ther a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Antalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A No	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0	A Astalked spoke wipeople be Q A you you A No said that	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1	A Artalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A No	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2	A Artalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A Ne said that asked me well, I'll	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Artalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A No said that asked me well, I'll Q Is	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. sn't it true that you asked the police to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the fence by the back.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Antalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A Ne said that asked me well, I'll Q Is press ch	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. sn't it true that you asked the police to arges against Mr. Froemming, and they told you
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the fence by the back. Q Ma'am, am I correct that you had this	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Antalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A No said that asked me well, I'll Q Is press ch they won	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. sn't it true that you asked the police to arges against Mr. Froemming, and they told you ald not do that?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the fence by the back. Q Ma'am, am I correct that you had this confrontation with Mr. Froemming because you were	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Artalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A Ne said that asked me well, I'll Q Is press ch they won A Th	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. on't it true that you asked the police to arges against Mr. Froemming, and they told you ald not do that? hey only — no. They said go ahead and file
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the fence by the back. Q Ma'am, am I correct that you had this confrontation with Mr. Froemming because you were trespassing on private property?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Antalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A No said that asked me well, I'll Q Is press ch they woo A Tl a compla	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. sn't it true that you asked the police to arges against Mr. Froemming, and they told you ald not do that? hey only — no. They said go ahead and file aint. It took a long time because they spent
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the fence by the back. Q Ma'am, am I correct that you had this confrontation with Mr. Froemming because you were trespassing on private property? A No. It's public property, actually, and the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Astalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A Ne said that asked me well, I'll Q Is press ch they won A Tl a compla most of t	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. on't it true that you asked the police to arges against Mr. Froemming, and they told you ald not do that? hey only no. They said go ahead and file aint. It took a long time because they spent the time talking to the Ringling people. But
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the fence by the back. Q Ma'am, am I correct that you had this confrontation with Mr. Froemming because you were trespassing on private property? A No. It's public property, actually, and the public was there. I was just standing by taking	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Antalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A Ne said that asked me well, I'll Q Is press ch they won A Ti a compla most of t finally the	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. Ind then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? I should not be on the property; if they to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. In't it true that you asked the police to arges against Mr. Froemming, and they told you ald not do that? They only — no. They said go ahead and file aint. It took a long time because they spent the time talking to the Ringling people. But hey said all right, go ahead and file a
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the fence by the back. Q Ma'am, am I correct that you had this confrontation with Mr. Froemming because you were trespassing on private property? A No. It's public property, actually, and the public was there. I was just standing by taking video or pictures.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Antalked spoke wi people be Q A you you A No said that asked me well, I'll Q Is press ch they won A Th a compla most of t finally th complain	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. nd then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? o, they didn't say I was trespassing. They I should not be on the property; if they e to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. sn't it true that you asked the police to arges against Mr. Froemming, and they told you ald not do that? hey only — no. They said go ahead and file aint. It took a long time because they spent the time talking to the Ringling people. But ney said all right, go ahead and file a nt, which I did. And then apparently they
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	few questions. Okay? A Okay. Q The first thing I wanted to ask you about is the allegation that Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Do you remember making that allegation? A Yes. Q This incident with Mr. Froemming, am I correct that occurred in San Diego? A Yes. Q It was at a tent near the San Diego arena; is that right? A It was on the sports arena property in the fence by the back. Q Ma'am, am I correct that you had this confrontation with Mr. Froemming because you were trespassing on private property? A No. It's public property, actually, and the public was there. I was just standing by taking video or pictures. Q Isn't it true, ma'am, that the promoter, the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A An talked spoke wi people be Q A you you A No said that asked me well, I'll Q Is press ch they won A Th a complaint most of the finally th complaint decided in	fter a while, they did. After they well, of course, when they first came, they th all the Ringling people and the arena efore they came to get my story. Ind then after they spoke to you, they told were trespassing and asked you to leave? I should not be on the property; if they to leave, I should leave. And so I said, have to take my car off the property, too. In't it true that you asked the police to arges against Mr. Froemming, and they told you ald not do that? They only — no. They said go ahead and file aint. It took a long time because they spent the time talking to the Ringling people. But hey said all right, go ahead and file a

				38 (Pages 1152 to 1155)
		Page 1152		Page 1154
:	agree	ed with him that, you know, we were	1	tells Lambert to leave and then gets the head of
2	\mathbf{Q}	Trespassing.	2	security who escorts her away from the animal compound
	3 A	No, not trespassing. That we were that we	3	fence over to the barricades and then tells her she's
4	were	terrorists or activists or something.	4	trespassing and that she is to leave. Nope. Lambert
1	5 Q	That's what the police officer said?	5	runs to a TV cameraman. Tries to get him involved.
	5 A	No, the detective.	6	Won't have anything to do with it. But avoid any
,	7 Q	The detective said?	7	scene with the press we let Lambert stay on the lot."
;	3 A	Yes. He and apparently Froemming became	8	That's what happened, is it not, ma'am?
	∍ budd	ies, and so they dropped it.	9	A They allowed me to stay on the lot. I
1	0 Q	I see. Let me ask you, Mr. Hirschkop showed	10	remember that. And they had one of the I don't
1	1 youl	Plaintiff's Exhibit 1053. Can I ask you to look	11	know what you call them security people, big
1	2 at th	at again?	12	fellow. And he would open up his shirt and put it in
1	3 A	Okay.	13	front of me so that I couldn't see anything.
1	4 Q	I want to focus your attention particularly,	14	Q Did you run to a TV cameraman and try to get
1	5 ma' a	5 ma'am, you see the little numbers on the bottom of the		them involved?
1	6 page	. The page that starts with PETA 4109?	16	A I don't remember that. But if it says so,
1	7 A	Yes.	17	probably I did, I guess.
1	8 Q	4099? I'm sorry. 4109.	18	Q In the next paragraph, just a little ways
1	9 A	At the bottom of the page?	19	down, it says, "Near Johnny Peers' dogs and is
2	0 Q	Yes. And towards the bottom.	20	observed going to a pay phone. Makes a call, right,
2	1 A	Yeah. Mine says 4099. But maybe I'm missing	21	45 minutes later humane society officer shows up.
2	2 some	ething.	22	States received a call from a female who heard
- XCMCAM	ANTERIO DE 1800 - COO CONTRA DE 1800 - COO CONTRA DE 1800 - COO CONTRA DE 1800 - COO COO COO COO COO COO COO CO	Page 1153		Page 1155
	1 Q	,	1	'horrific' sounds coming from one of the dog trailers.
=	2 A	<u> </u>	2	Turned over to Mike Melssen who gives inspector a
	3 Q	This is a memo that Mr. Hirschkop showed you	3	tour. No problems."
		irect examination, although he didn't have you	4	Ma'am, when you were there, is it true you
	5 read	any of it. I'd like to read some of it with you.	5	made a report to the humane society in order to get
			, ,-	41 4 1 41 1 1 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4

- 6 Okay?
- 7 A All right. Sure.
- 8 Q Towards the bottom, it says, does it not,
- 9 "Lambert spotted along the walk in her car.
- 10 Videotaping. Then drives ahead of us, parks and walks
- 11 the last couple of blocks with the unit. Stays on
- 12 sidewalk. Videotape at the arena entrance. Scott
- 13 Smith stops her, tells her does not want her on the
- 14 property. It's private and she is trespassing.
- 15 Lambert ignores him and walks onto the lot."
- 16 Do you see that?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Is that what happened, ma'am?
- 19 A I assume it did, but it's not private
- 20 property. I checked into that with attorneys.
- 21 Q Can we go to the next page, please? Do you
- 22 see at the top it says, "Promoter Scott Smith again

- them to have their inspectors run out?
- 7 A I called them because the dogs were in
- 8 distress.
- 9 Q You called and said you heard horrific sounds 10 calling from the dog trailer?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Did they come and tell you that in fact they
- 13 found no problems?
- 14 A They didn't tell me anything. They did come.
- 15 Q Let me ask you this. Go to page 4116,
- 16 please, which is a few pages in.
- 17 A Um-hum.
- 18 Q Starting at the top there. It says,
- 19 "Froemming approaches the activists. Tells them to
- 20 leave. They are on private property. Lambert walks
- away. Gets to other side of wagon, direct shot into
- 2 tent and babies. Other activists still videotaping

39 (Pages 1156 to 1159)

Page 1158

Page 1156

- l and won't listen. It starts to get verbal. Froemming
- 2 has two choices. None good. Either physically
- 3 restrain Lambert (Nope) or try to verbally intimidate
- 4 her and her group to get them to back away from the
- 5 fence. It takes about five minutes. Finally get them
- 6 away from fence and moving towards back barricades by
- 7 back gate. To do so Froemming gets Lambert's
- 8 attention by reaching around and touching her camera.
- 9 Wow. Starts screaming assault and her friend joins
- 10 in. I'm a witness. Big deal."

11 Isn't that what happened, ma'am?

- 12 A Well, no. He tried to grab my camera, and he
- 13 pushed me on the shoulder.
- 14 Q You see after that it says, "Froemming gets
- 15 them out but Lambert still won't leave the lot. Scott
- 16 Smith comes up. Also tells her to leave. She's
- 17 trespassing. Nope won't leave. Wants to call the
- 18 cops. She does. They come. Wants Froemming
- 19 arrested. Assault and battery. Cops. No. Was
- 20 acting completely within his legal rights on private
- 21 property. Security. Safety issue. Well, Lambert
- 22 still won't leave. Cops talk to her for 1 hour and 45

- forget it, but tell her if she wants she can file a
- 2 civilian complaint, and she does. And you did do
- 3 that, did you not, ma'am?
- 4 A I asked them what I could do about it, and
- 5 they said, well, you could file assault and battery
- 6 charges. I said yes, I would like to do that.
- 7 Q In the next paragraph, do you see it says,
- 8 "After same, Detective states he finds no merit in
- 9 Lambert's complaint. That Froemming acted completely
- 10 within his legal rights and in fact could have gone
- 11 farther, restrained her or even pushed her back away
- 12 from fence when she refused to move away. Paren., No
- 13 thanks, closed paren." Do you see that?
- 14 A I see that, yes.

15

- Q Then it says -- "Then detective confides in
- 16 Froemming. States used to sit on the California Fish
- 17 and Wildlife Board for 12 years, is an avid hunter.
- 18 Knows Florence Lambert and considers her to be
- 19 absolutely nuts. Footnote: You can bet that this is
- 20 not the last time we are going to see from her. She
- 21 is bound and determined to get next to the baby
- 22 elephants and she has a way in getting others to try

Page 1157

- minutes. Finally get her off the property. Tell her
- 2 for last time if they want you off, it's private
- 3 property, you're gone."
- 4 Isn't that what happened?
- 5 A Similar. Not exactly. There were probably
- 6 about 50 other people around me. Private citizens
- 7 videotaping and taking photos also. And it took 1
- 8 hour and 45 minutes simply because they were talking
- 9 with the Ringling people most of the time and then
- 10 they finally took my report.
- 11 O And the detective took your report?
- 12 A No, the police.
- 13 Q And the detective came as well at some point?
- 14 A No. He only spoke with Froemming. He never
- 15 did come to talk to me.
- 16 Q Who's the one who said that the animal rights 16
- 17 groups were terrorists?
- 18 A I think it was probably the detective,
- 19 according to the records Froemming said.
- 20 Q Let me ask you to turn to the next page,
- 21 ma'am. It talks in the first paragraph about you
- 22 wanted to make a citizen's arrest. Cops tell her to

- Page 1159
- 1 and break the law for her. Note: While at the fence
- 2 a younger female was starting to climb it."
 - Do you see that?
- 4 A Yes.

3

- 5 Q Is that, ma'am, true that you have a way of
- 6 getting others to try and break the law for you?
- 7 A No. I have never asked anyone to break the
- 8 law for me.
- 9 Q Let me ask you to look at the next page, page
- 10 4118. Do you have that in front of you?
- 11 A Um-hum, 4118.
- 12 Q Do you see at the top it says, "After the
- 13 show we walk the animals. Lambert is forced to stand
- 14 out on the street and doesn't try to walk with us but
- 15 remember the female who was starting to climb the
- 6 fence, well, she walks with us all the way back to
- 17 train. Keeps coming into street. With Froemming
- 18 finally getting a cop to escort her off same and keep
- 19 her up on the sidewalk."
- 20 Ma'am, did you observe this woman who was
- 21 trying to climb the fence and get into the Ringling
- 22 compound?

40 (Pages 1160 to 1163)

			40 (Pages 1160 to 1163)	
	Page 1160		Page 1162	
1	A I vaguely remember that because we wondered	1	Tuesday, haven't you?	
2	who it was, and we thought it might be some Ringling	2	A Monday night I arrived about 11 o'clock.	
3	people trying to make us look bad, but we never had	3	Q And you've been coming to court and sitting	
4	anybody climb fences.	4	outside for a few days?	
5	Q Do you see on the bottom there it says, "If	5	A A couple days, yes.	
6	Froemming hadn't walked into the tent" this is	6	Q And once you ate lunch with the PETA lawyers	
7	under number 3. "If Froemming hadn't walked into ten	t 7	and the folks from PETA?	
8	with handlers busy with elephants off of the chains,	8	A No.	
9	you can bet the younger female would have finished	9	Q You were never in the lunchroom with the PETA	
10		10	lawyers?	
11		11	A Oh, in the lunchroom, yes, but not eating	
12		12	next to them.	
13		13	Q How many times did you speak to Mr. Hirschko	
14		14	about this case?	
15		15	A Let's see. Three times maybe. He called.	
16	·	16	Q The documents he went through with you, I	
17		17	think you mentioned in your testimony you had seen	
18		18	some of them before; is that right?	
19		19	A A few of them.	
20		20	Q When did you see those?	
21		21	A I think I saw about six pages. They were	
22		22	mailed to me because I did not know anything had been	
2.2	THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERTY O	~~~		
	Page 1161	Page 1163		
1	•	1	going on, and he said it has been. And so he sent me	
2		2	a few pages.	
3		3	Q Who is "he"?	
4	Y 1/11 1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1/1	4	A Mr. Hirschkop. And when I read it, I	
5		_	5 realized it had been going on. And so I said yes, I	
6	 	6	will come back and testify. So that was the first	
7		7	time I ever saw anything.	
8		8	Q I gather from your testimony you've been	
9		9	opposed to the Ringling Circus and its use of	
10	Q Ma'am, let me ask you a little bit about how	10	elephants for 17 or 18 years since you started The	
11	,	11	Elephant Alliance?	
12	**,	12	11	
			Q You've been opposed to Ringling Circus' use	
13	A Yes.	13	Q Tou we been opposed to Ringing Circus use	
13		13 14	of elephants?	
1	Q And you came here at the request of PETA's lawyers?		of elephants?	
14	Q And you came here at the request of PETA's lawyers?	14	of elephants? A The use of elephants, yes. Q For the last 18 years?	
14 15	Q And you came here at the request of PETA's lawyers? A Mr. Hirschkop, yes.	14 15	of elephants? A The use of elephants, yes. Q For the last 18 years? A Has it been that long? Okay.	
14 15 16	Q And you came here at the request of PETA's lawyers? A Mr. Hirschkop, yes. Q He's PETA's lawyer right here?	14 15 16	of elephants? A The use of elephants, yes. Q For the last 18 years? A Has it been that long? Okay.	
14 15 16	Q And you came here at the request of PETA's lawyers? A Mr. Hirschkop, yes. Q He's PETA's lawyer right here? A Yes.	14 15 16 17 18	of elephants? A The use of elephants, yes. Q For the last 18 years? A Has it been that long? Okay. Q I don't know, ma'am. You tell me.	
14 15 16 17	Q And you came here at the request of PETA's lawyers? A Mr. Hirschkop, yes. Q He's PETA's lawyer right here? A Yes. Q And you spoke with Mr. Hirschkop, of course,	14 15 16 17 18	of elephants? A The use of elephants, yes. Q For the last 18 years? A Has it been that long? Okay. Q I don't know, ma'am. You tell me. A Well, let's see. '89?	
14 15 16 17 18	Q And you came here at the request of PETA's lawyers? A Mr. Hirschkop, yes. Q He's PETA's lawyer right here? A Yes. Q And you spoke with Mr. Hirschkop, of course, about your testimony here today?	14 15 16 17 18	of elephants? A The use of elephants, yes. Q For the last 18 years? A Has it been that long? Okay. Q I don't know, ma'am. You tell me. A Well, let's see. '89? Q Maybe a little more than 18 years?	

41 (Pages 1164 to 1167)

Page 1164 Page 1166 Q Have you seen animal rights activists try to 1 events? 1 2 2 spook the elephants? A Yes. 3 A No. Q Now, I heard you tell Mr. Hirschkop that all the demonstrations that you participated in or 4 Q If an animal rights group was engaged in attended were peaceful, calm demonstrations; is that 5 trying to spook the elephants, that would be wrong. 6 A Yes, it would be wrong. 6 right? 7 7 Q Let me ask you to look at Plaintiff's Exhibit A Yes. 8 Q I also heard you tell him that sometimes 8 815, which Mr. Hirschkop showed you. Particularly, there are a lot of police there. 9 ma'am, do you see the page numbers on the bottom? The 10 number I want to focus you on is Corp. 2299. 10 A Yes. 11 A Right. 11 Q Why were the police there? 12 A Because Ringling calls them. 12 0 Could we have that, Mr. Andelman. O Why do the police need to be there? 13 "Onto the walk"? 13 14 A They don't. 14 Q Yes. Let me ask you, ma'am. Do you see 1.5 Okay. So your understanding is the police 15 where it says, "Two female activists from PETA with come to these demonstrations sort of for the fun of 16 banner on sticks. Approach our elephants down by the 17 arena. R. Froemming confronts them. Lays down the it? 17 18 A No, because they're called by Ringling Bros. 18 ground rules. Stay away from the elephants and out of 19 O Have you seen animal rights activists or the street. Won't listen. Police come over and 19 demonstrators screaming at circus patrons, including 20 reinforce fact that activists will not be allowed 21 either to walk in the street by the elephants or be children, at Ringling events? 22 A No, I haven't. 22 near them. R. Froemming moves the activists over to Page 1165 Page 1167 Q If an animal rights group did that, that 1 the sidewalk. Walk begins. You guessed it. Same two would be wrong, wouldn't it? nuts come out in the street, start to poke sticks at 3 A Yes, I think -- well, it wouldn't be what we 3 the elephants. Froemming physically removes them from 4 would do. the area." 5 Q I understand. If an animal rights group did 5 Do you see that? that, that would be wrong. 6 A Um-hum. 6 7 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Objection. Speculative, Your MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, I'm going to object to the predicate. He's welcome to ask her, but 8 Honor. 9 THE COURT: Answer the question. 9 I did not show her this document, contrary to what he 10 A In my mind it would be wrong. It wouldn't be 10 says. 11 the thing to do. 11 MR. PETROSINELLI: I apologize if he didn't. BY MR. PETROSINELLI: 12 12 A I have never seen it before. Q And I think you mentioned, did you say that BY MR. PETROSINELLI: 13 13 you spoke with children at some of these 14 Q Do you see what it says there? demonstrations? You gave them coloring books or 15 15 16 something? 16 Now, if PETA activists were poking sticks at 17 A We would pass out coloring books to children 17 the elephants, that would be wrong, wouldn't it? 18 if they wanted them and if their parents would allow 18 A I can't believe they were PETA activists. 19 them to have them. 19 Q If PETA activists were poking sticks at the O These are children who are walking into the elephants, that would be wrong, wouldn't it? 20 20 event with their parents? 21 21 A Yes, it would be if --22 22 Yes. In fact, wouldn't that be dangerous because



42 (Pages 1168 to 1171)

			42 (rages 1100 to 11/1)
	Page 1168		Page 1170
l	given the knowledge you've testified to for elephants,	1	A It wouldn't be a good thing to do.
2	if you poke an elephant like that, the elephant could	2	Q Would it be wrong?
3	spook, couldn't it?	3	A I'm not sure what you mean by wrong, but I
4	A Probably, except these elephants are so used	4	wouldn't do it.
5	to being poked, they wouldn't. They're so	5	Q Do you think it's okay to commit unlawful
6	Q Ma'am, the elephants could spook, couldn't	6	acts against the circus or any other business you have
7	they?	7	a disagreement with?
8	A Possibly.	8	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, what she
9	Q If they spook, they could kill someone,	9	generally thinks about any other business, it's way
10	couldn't they?	10	beyond the scope.
11	A Possibly.	11	MR. PETROSINELLI: I will rephrase it, Your
12	Q Are you aware of whether or not Ringling	12	Honor.
13	received bomb threats from people who indicated they	13	THE COURT: All right.
14	were animal rights activists?	14	BY MR. PETROSINELLI:
15	A No.	15	Q Do you think it's okay to commit unlawful
16	6	16	acts against the Ringling Circus if you have a
17	9 9/	17	disagreement with them?
18	÷ 5 •	18	A No, but I don't think they should come to my
19		19	home and take copies of my papers either.
20	, 11	20	Q Ma'am, do you think it's okay to commit
21		21	unlawful acts against the Ringling Circus? Yes or no.
2.2	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Or even if they had weapons	22	A No, I don't.
	Page 1169		Page 1171
1	of mass destruction.	1	Q Can I ask you to look at Plaintiff's Exhibit
2	BY MR. PETROSINELLI:	2	108, please.
3	Q Ma'am, are you aware that PETA dumped a	3	A 108?
4	truckload of manure at the Ringling headquarters?	4	Q Okay. I believe this is an exhibit
5	3	5	Mr. Hirschkop showed you. The first page I wanted to
6	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, Mr. Smith	6	ask you about.
7	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	7	A Um-hum.
8		8	Q Three paragraphs from the bottom, it says, "I
9		9	have also included" this is a letter from
10			Mr. Froemming to Mr. Smith dated June 17, 1991. Three
11		11	paragraphs from the bottom, it says, "I have also
12		12	included the current mailing from Putting People First
13		13	which refers to hate mail, threatening letters from
14	,	14	PETA and also death threats which are currently being
15		15	directed against Putting People First and also
16		16	Kathleen Marquardt." Do you see that?
17	V V	17	A I see that. He didn't show it to me.
118		19	Q Are you aware of any death threats that were made against Ringling or Putting People First?
20	·	20	A No, never.
21		21	Q Mr. Hirschkop asked you about the Animal
22	_	22	Liberation Front. Do you recall him asking you about
1	- value in value in the transfer	1	

43 (Pages 1172 to 1175)

	Page 1172	NAMED OF THE PERSONS	Page 1174
1	that?	1	break-ins at facilities all over the country?
2	A Yes.	2	A No.
3	Q Isn't it true that the Animal Liberation	3	Q Your testimony is that at the time you made
4	Front is an animal rights group that advocates	4	that \$100 donation to the Animal Liberation Front, you
5	violence and criminal acts, like fire bombing and	5	didn't know anything about them?
6	break-ins?	6	A No. Only what I say, that they would help
7	A I really don't know anything about their	7	the terrible situation the animals were in.
8	what they do or what their MO is.	8	Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit,
9	Q What do you know about them? Mr. Hirschkop	9	Plaintiff's Exhibit 434. By the way, before I ask you
10	asked you if you had been associated with them, and	10	about that, are you aware whether or not the FBI has
11	you said no.	11	designated the Animal Liberation Front as a domestic
12	A No.	12	terrorist organization?
13	Q What do you know about them?	13	A No. Have they?
14	A I know they demonstrate and what the ALF	14	Q I can't answer your question, ma'am. I'm
15	stands for. And occasionally on the news you hear	15	sorry.
16	something about it may be attributed to them, but I	16	A All right.
17	don't know anything about them, really.	17	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, may we approach
18	Q Let me ask you to look at Plaintiff's Exhibit	18	the bench?
19		19	THE COURT: Counsel approach.
20	A Okay.	20	(Counsel approached the bench, and the
21	Q On the first page of that exhibit this is	21	following proceedings were held:)
22	a memo dated November 2, 1990. Under the first	22	MR. HIRSCHKOP: I was very explicit about my
	Page 1173		Page 1175
1	heading, four paragraphs down it says, "Also has the	1	questions. Question, is the Animal Liberation Front
2	entire ALF literature that Florence Lambert received	1 2	involved in any demonstration involving Kingling Bros?
3	after her donation." Do you see that?	3	If we are making a full-blown trial about the Animal
4	A Um-hum.	4	Liberation Front, it goes beyond all your prior
5	Q Ma'am, did you make a donation to the Anima		rulings.
6	Liberation Front?	6	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I want to ask
7	A I think I sent them a check once for \$100	7	this witness one more question about a document about
8	after they had on television it showed them freeing	8	the Animal Liberation Front that Mr. Hirschkop showed
9	some dogs that were skin and bones and terrible dead	9	her and specifically asked her about. That's it.
10	animals all over the place. And but I don't really	10	MR. HIRSCHKOP: The FBI goes into the
11	even know who I sent it to because there was no	11	terrorist organization. It's way beyond your prior
12	Ž	12	limitations, Your Honor. I thought I better come up
13	literature, I didn't read it. I just wanted to send	13	here and get an advance ruling on it.
14		14	MR. PETROSINELLI: We can deal with that
15		15	later. I'm not going to ask her any more about it.
16		16	THE COURT: All right.
17		17	(The bench conference was concluded.)
18	•	18	BY MR. PETROSINELLI:
19	y y	19	Q Ma'am, this is a document that Mr. Hirschkop
20		20	showed you and went over in some detail, so I'm not
21	Q Did you come to find out that the Animal	21	going to talk too much about it. It's a memo to Allen
		3	

44 (Pages 1176 to 1179)

Page 1176 Page 1178 That paragraph that begins in the middle, "We have Q And he would be sort of counterdemonstrating just finished the demonstration in Los Angeles." Do to what you were demonstrating? In other words, his 3 demonstration would be supportive of the circus? you see that? Well, he would really be harassing us by A Um-hum, yes. 4 5 5 throwing a camera and video in our face and coming up Q Did you in fact participate in a within, you know, six inches. demonstration against Ringling in the first week of 7 Q But this was in a public place. 7 August of 1992? A Probably, yes. 8 A Oh, yeah, it was where we were supposed to 9 stand, uh-huh. 9 It says you were there with this gentleman, 10 Chris Derose of Last Chance for Animals. Is that 10 Q And Mr. Kendall told you that he was going to true? 11 be providing videotapes to the FBI? 11 12 A No. He just said that I'm taking your 12 A Um-hum, yes. In '92, yes. 13 Q You remember him being there with you? 13 picture for the FBI, so smile, this sort of thing, and these crazy things. 14 A Yes, uh-huh. 14 Q And then it says, "And members of the ALF 15 Q Let me ask you to look, ma'am, next to 15 16 Plaintiff's Exhibit 91. In particular, ma'am, the were there." Do you see that? 17 page that's labeled with the number Smith, dash, PETA A Yes. 17 18 Q I want to make sure I understood your 0488, which is several pages in. 19 testimony about that. Do you believe that members of 19 A 0488? the ALF were at this demonstration with you or you 20 Q Yes, ma'am. 21 A Okay. I have it. 21 don't know? 22 22 A I don't know. I don't believe so, but I Again, I think this is something Page 1177 Page 1179 1 don't know. Mr. Hirschkop asked you about, and I just wanted to Q Just below the quote in the middle where get some clarification on something. Do you see where Mr. Derose is quoted as saying that he broke into the 3 it says, "Speaking of Phoenix, this is important" is 3 lab at UCLA, it says, "We will be providing this tape the heading there become halfway down the page? 5 to our contact with the FBI out of the Pittsburgh Yes. 5 Α Q It says, "Florence wants to find someone to 6 office." Do you see that? 6 7 put undercover into Ringling's show when it arrives in A Um-hum, yes. Phoenix. Has asked our operative to help her find 8 Q Did you have any contact with the FBI at all? 9 A Who is providing the tape? I don't quite 9 someone." Do you see that? understand. Froemming? 10 A Um-hum. 10 11 Q Ma'am, I can't answer your questions. My 11 Q Is it your testimony that you never asked question was did you have any contact with the FBI? 12 12 anyone to put in an undercover operative in the 13 13 Ringling Circus in Phoenix? A No, no. Q Were you aware whether the FBI was 14 A No. I never asked anyone to. 14 15 15 investigating it? Q Do you see right under that sentence, it 16 A No. Only Mr. Kendall said something about we 16 says, "What is it she is looking for?" And it has a 17 are taking your picture for the FBI, but I thought he 17 list of things. Want to know what the elephants eat, 18 was joking. 18 how often they eat, who feeds them and so forth. Do 19 19 Q You mentioned Mr. Kendall, I just wanted to you see that list? 20 A Yes. ask you, you would see Mr. Kendall at some of these 21 In those things you were in fact interested? 21 demonstrations; is that correct? 22 Um-hum, yes. 22 Yes, I was concerned about them.

45 (Pages 1180 to 1183)

		,	(1-300 1200 00 1200)
	Page 1180	ACT-ANNUAL MARIE AND A	Page 1182
	Q So that your testimony would be that part of	1	directly to request a meeting with him?
1 2	this memo is true, but the prior part is not true?	2	A Um-hum, yes.
3	A Yes. Um-hum.	3	Q Is that right?
4	Q Let me ask you to look at Plaintiff's Exhibit	4	A Yes, correct.
į	95, just a few tabs beyond where you are right now.	5	Q One time was in the early 1990s, is that
(5 A Um-hum. 95, okay.	6	right, the first time?
-	Q In particular, it's a letter to Mr. Froemming	7	A It was either '90 or '91. It was probably
}	and Mr. Smith dated May 28, 1991. In particular, the	8	around '90. I have the letters. I could check if
9	second page and the paragraph at the bottom.	9	you'd like.
1	0 A All right. "Strong possibility that Doll	10	Q Actually, I have the letters right here, and
1	1 Stanley"	11	I'm going to show them to you.
1	2 Q Very bottom paragraph. "Florence is pushing	12	A Okay.
1	3 very hard to place an individual under cover into the	13	Q Let me just ask your recollection first. The
1	4 show by the time it gets to Phoenix. She is trying to	14	first time you asked to meet with Mr. Feld, isn't it
1	5 monitor several items about the elephants, which I	15	true that you called, and they told you that Mr. Feld
1	6 have covered in my previous reports."	16	was out of town, and therefore he was unable to meet
1	7 Do you see that?	17	with you?
1	8 A Yes.	18	A I thought they put that in a letter. I can't
1	9 Q Are you sure, ma'am, you weren't pushing very	19	remember, but yes.
2	0 hard to place an individual undercover into the show?	20	Q The second time you asked to meet with
2	1 A I am sure.	21	Mr. Feld, which was in June of 1994, I think you said
2	2 Q Let me ask you to look at Plaintiff's Exhibit	22	you wrote him a nice letter; correct?
4444	Page 1181		Page 1183
	1 126.	1	A Um-hum, I did.
	2 A Okay.	-2	Q And you asked to meet with him.
]:	Q On the second page of that letter, which is	3	A Yes.
4	4 dated July 2, 1991, from Mr. Froemming to Mr. Smith	4	Q And he wrote you a nice letter back, didn't
	in the third paragraph there again, I think	5	he?
	Mr. Hirschkop asked you about this. "In regards to	6	A No. His secretary did.
	7 the individual that we have working undercover for	7	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, may approach
	8 Florence Lambert in the show, I have included a	8	the witness?
	9 statement for services. At present we are giving	9	THE COURT: Yes, sir.
1	O Ms. Lambert totally useless information from her	10	BY MR. PETROSINELLI:
1	1 undercover operative."	11	Q I've got marked for identification
1	2 Ma'am, does that in any way refresh your	12	Defendants' Exhibit 394. Let me show you, ma'am, what
1	3 recollection that you asked and received an undercover	r 13	I have marked for identification as Defendants'
1	4 operative in the circus?	14	Exhibit 394. I don't want you to read from that
1	5 A No. Unless they're referring to Catherine	15	letter yet because it's not in evidence, but I just
1	6 Stevens who volunteered to go to Phoenix and call me	16	wanted to ask you, does that refresh your recollection
1	7 and tell me what she saw. But I did not have her as	17	that Mr. Feld himself wrote directly back to you
- 1	8 an undercover person working. It was her choice.	18	within a week after you wrote to him requesting a
	9 Q Ma'am, does PETA use undercover operatives?	19	meeting?
10	0 A I don't know.	20	A It looks like it, yes. I thought it was from
		3	
2	1 Q Let me ask you, you mentioned a couple times, 2 I think, that you had twice written to Mr. Feld	21 22	the secretary, but let me look. Q And what Mr. Feld told you, did he not, is

46 (Pages 1184 to 1187)

Page 1186

Page 1184 1 that he, unfortunately, was not going to be in town when you were in town, but he would have one of his 2 3 vice-presidents, Mr. Ireland, meet with you? 4 A Right. 5 5 Q And that's what happened. A Yes. 6 7 7 O Some questions, ma'am, about some of the testimony you gave about elephants in the Ringling 8 9 Circus. Am I correct that you don't travel with the 10 circus, do you? 10 11 11 A No. 12 Q You're not with the elephants 24 hours a day, 12 13 are you? 13 14 A No. 14 15 Q You don't know how many veterinarians 15 Ringling has on staff to take care of the elephants, 16 do you? 17 17 18 18 A Yes. 19 19 O How many veterinarians does Ringling have? A When we first started, they had one 20 20 veterinarian that took care of the elephants, and then 21 they made contacts I guess in cities. If they needed 22 Page 1185 1 another vet, they would call someone. Q Are you aware, ma'am, of Ringling Center for 3 3 **Elephant Conservation in Florida?** 4 A Oh, yes. 5 Do you know how large that facility is? 5 A I know the elephants stay in a very small 6 6 7 7 area. 8 Q Do you know how large the facility is? 8 9 9 10 10 Q Do you know how many elephants are at the 11 11 facility? 12 A At this point I am not sure how many are 13 there. 13 14 How many times have you visited the facility? 14 15 A I have asked to visit it but was told I 15 16 couldn't. 16 truck instead of in the box car. 17 O Have you ever visited the facility? 17 18 A No. 19 Q You gave some testimony about elephant walks 19 and some of the things that you observed at elephant

- Q Am I correct, ma'am, that Ringling publicizes
- its elephant walks? A They did in the beginning. And then they
- would sneak into towns during the night and have their
- walks early so that nobody knew when they were coming
- in, even the media.
- Q Is it your testimony that Ringling doesn't
- tell the media organizations in the towns they're
- coming to about the elephant walks?
- A Sometimes they don't.
- Q These elephant walks, the ones that you've
- observed, they walk the elephants literally right down
- a public street.
- A Walk or run them, yes.
- Q And to do that, the streets have to be
- cordoned off, correct, or do they have cars driving
- through?
- A No. They don't have cars driving through,
- but they're not cordoned off.
- Q And the elephants come walking right down the
- 21 street in front of everyone who is there.
- A Walk or run.

Page 1187

- Q In front of everyone who's there?
- Yes, if they're there.
- Q You gave some testimony about Ringling
- elephants named Romeo and Juliet. Do you remember
- that testimony?
- A Right, the babies.
- Q What year were you talking about that these
- baby elephants went on tour with the circus?
- A What year did they die in?
- Q Ma'am, what year were you talking about?
- It was when they were just two years old.
- 12 I'd have to look in the records. In the early '90s.
- Q Ma'am, do you know how they were transported to the circus events they went to? By what mechanism
- A I think one time they were transported in a
- Q Do you know in fact that they never were in
- 18 any box car?
 - A I don't know that, no.
- Q You mentioned that one of your objections to 20
- 21 these elephants was that you thought that their
 - mothers were not there with them when they went.



21

22

walks; is that right?

A Um-hum.

47 (Pages 1188 to 1191)

			47 (rages 1100 to 1171)
	Page 1188		Page 1190
1	A Their mothers were chained sometimes separate	1	nothing to do with this case.
2	from them.	2	(The bench conference was concluded.)
3	Q Ma'am, do you know if in fact their mothers	3	MR. PETROSINELLI: Ma'am, thank you. I don't
4	went with them everywhere they went?	4	have anything further.
5	A They were chained separately from their	5	THE WITNESS: Thank you very much.
6	mothers. I have a video of it.	6	THE COURT: Any redirect, Mr. Hirschkop?
7	Q You mentioned that your organization started	7	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Just a moment, Your Honor.
8	in 1991; is that correct?	8	May I approach the witness with one document,
9	A We were incorporated in late 1991.	9	Your Honor?
10	Q You mentioned that your board has expanded	10	THE COURT: Yes.
11	since then to include some celebrities; is that right?	11	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Well, let me just read from
12	A Well, Jane Goodall and Doris Day.	12	the document. It will save everyone time, Your Honor.
13	Q When did that happen?	13	I have Exhibit No. 995, Counsel.
14	A Kind of along the years and in that period of	14	REDIRECT EXAMINATION
15	time, the '90s, early '90s.	15	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
16	Q You gave some testimony I think about how you	16	Q I'd like to read to you from a document.
17	got started, something to do with concern about dogs	17	It's a report of April 4, 1994, from Richlin
18	and cats. Do you remember that?	18	Consultants directed to Kenneth J. Feld, president.
19	A Well, yes. Most everybody is, I think, yes,	19	It's one directed directly to him. On the second
20	used to concern for animals, and dogs and cats were	20	page, "During our last conversation, I indicated that
21	closest.	21	Patti wanted to build a pen next to the baby compound
22	Q Is it your understanding that PETA is opposed	22	to separate the babies for a few hours a day, to
01-101/401-001-00	Page 1189	1	Page 1191
1	to people even having pets?	1	enable her to practice."
2	A No.	2	MR. PETROSINELLI: Mr. Hirschkop, it's not in
3	Q That's not your understanding?	3	the exhibit I have.
4	A No.	4	MR. CAWLEY: (Indicating).
5	Q Does your organization kill thousands of dogs	5	MR. HIRSCHKOP: 995, second page. Right
6	and cats every year?	6	there.
7	A Our organization? No. Of course not.	7	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
8	Q Is your organization opposed to seeing eye	8	Q "During our last conversation, I indicated
9	dogs for the blind?	9	that Patti wanted to build a pen next to the baby
10	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, may we approach	?10	compound to separate the babies for a few hours a day,
11	THE COURT: Counsel approach.	11	to enable her to practice.
12	(Counsel approached the bench, and the	12	"I originally thought this would be a good
13	following proceedings were held:)	13	idea, however having second thoughts about this, I
14	MR. HIRSCHKOP: They are so far beyond the	14	subsequently spoke with Buckles, Jimmy Silverlake and
15	scope of direct. It's just a lot of slinging mud.	15	also Gunther. Do you know who they were? Gunther
16	THE COURT: I am not sure you want to start	16	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
17	this.	17	heavy handed with the animals, the elephants.
18	MR. PETROSINELLI: Let me move on.	18	Q Was he a Ringling employee as far as you
19	MR. HIRSCHKOP: 1 want to be very clear. If	19	knew?
20	it goes a step farther with her or any other witness,	20	A I don't know.
21	I am going to use Pottker, and I have a right to do	21	Q And Gunther is the same one you spoke about
22	so. Pottker has a lot to do with this case. This has	22	before about beating animals?

48 (Pages 1192 to 1195)

Page 1194 Page 1192 1 A Well, yes, it is. A Yes, and he is with Ringling -- was with 1 2 THE COURT: All right. Sustained. 2 Ringling. 3 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q "After talking with them it has been decided 3 Q Well, if Mr. Froemming wrote that, would that that we are not going to be building a pen for the 4 4 be his view? 5 5 following reasons. "All three indicated that if we separate the 6 A Of course it would. He put in what he 6 7 wanted. 7 babies from the mothers, while still in sight, that Q Did he put your view in that document? the mothers would bring down the roof trying to get 8 8 9 A No. 9 them back. "Besides the noise problem everyone indicated 10 O I read to you from a number of documents this 1.0 morning. You told me they were just totally 11 this could have an adverse effect on the act, whereas 11 12 untruthful. They were lies; is that correct? the baby elephants may start to act up. 12 A Right. 13 13 "Buckles indicated that best way to handle the situation, would be to wait until we get to 14 Q So do you have any reason to trust some of 14 Philadelphia, have the electric fence set up and then 15 Mr. Froemming's representations in these reports? 15 we could try it away from the public. 16 A No, I don't. 16 17 Q You were asked about police being at events. 17 "He also said the best way to do this, would be to go cold turkey - at the end of the year - send 18 Have you been to large events, baseball games, 18 the mothers home - and within a week the babies would 19 football games, any large event at an arena? Have you be fine." 20 been to large events with people at arenas? 20 21 A Yes. 21 Is this the sort of thing you were objecting 22 Q Are there always law enforcement of some kind 22 to? Page 1195 Page 1193 Yes. Of course. The babies would not be there, guards security? 1 There are a few, yes. O "He did say that the first twenty miles or 3 At the circus was there security there, 3 so, would be a little rough with the mothers in the whether there were demonstrators or not? A Whether there were demonstrators or not was 5 transport vehicle," 5 there security? Did the elephants, to your knowledge, object 6 6 7 to being separated from their babies or did the babies Q Was there security present, sure. from the mothers? 8 Α I assume there must have been at the arenas, 8 A Yes. And I have video of the babies 9 yes. straining on their chains and trying to reach the 10 Q With the animals and lot of children and 11 mothers. The mothers doing the same. parents, did you always see security around? Q I'd like to ask you a little about videos. 12 A Yes. When I was there, um-hum. 12 13 Counsel read to you from some reports from 13 Q Now, you were asked about the time Mr. Froemming. Were you aware that what he read to 14 Mr. Froemming assaulted you. Was Mr. Froemming you on report 105, Exhibit 105-3 about the detective, 15 wearing a suit and tie? 16 that report was written by Mr. Froemming? Were you A No. aware of that? 17 Q Did he give any appearance of being an official of Ringling? 18 A No. 18 Q So whatever it says in there, that's 19 A No. I have pictures of him. He -- I can't 19 20 Mr. Froemming's view of what happened. Is that right 20 believe that Ringling had him as an employee. He MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he's leading 21 looked like a -- well -- he didn't look professional. 21 22 and arguing his case. Q Is there any way you could know from his

49 (Pages 1196 to 1199)

appearance that day that he had the authority to 2 remove you from the premises? A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the other side of the fence with the animals. A Wol, he was on the object with the animals and reference of the self-ordinal pool. A Yes. A Ves. Q Was Mr. Frend sing taking a lot of videos or people from Feld or Ringling taking a lot of videos? A Yes. Q Were they always taking pictures or videos of you and other— A Other people, too, that were around that were connected with us in any way. Q Do you have any idea what happened to all those videos? A No. Q When you were asked do you think it was okay for them to destroy all the videos they're now complaining about. A No. When you were asked do you think it was okay for them to destroy all the videos they're now complaining about. A Wol. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't ask a single thing. A MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't ask a single thing. A MR.				49 (Pages 1196 to 1199)
2 remove you from the premises? 3 A Well, he was on the other side of the fence 4 with the animals. 5 Q How did you know he wasn't an animal handler? 6 A Well, I didn't. 7 Q How do you know he was someone with 8 managerial capacity to remove you from the premises? 9 A I didn't. I was suprised when I found out. 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench, and the 11 Your Honor? 12 THE COURT: Counsel approach. 13 (Counsel approached the bench, and the 14 fullowing proceedings were held:) 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their 16 questioning about the specifies of that occasion, I will think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows she had no reason to believe this man had authority to remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the picture. Your Honor. 11 Am. HIRSCHKOP: He operar the door. 12 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He operar the door. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't sak a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about the coloring book. Your Honor. He can't do that. 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book. The went that the coloring book. He went into it. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Vour Honor, objection. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wor went along with the do you think it's okay for MR. PETROSINELLI: Vour Honor — MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wor went along with the do you think it's		Page 1196		Page 1198
3 A Well, he was on the other side of the fence 4 with the animuls. 5 Q How did you know he wasn't an animal handler? 6 A Well, I didn't. 7 Q How do you know he was someone with 8 managerial capacity to remove you from the premises? 9 A I didn't. I was surprised when I found out. 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench, and the 12 THE COURT: Counsel approach. 11 Goussel approached the hench, and the 14 following proceedings were held:) 12 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their 15 questioning about the specifics of that occasion, I 16 think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows 18 she had no reason to believe this man had authority to 19 remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the 20 picture, Your Honor. 20 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 22 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor — Page 1197 1 and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. 2 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor, the did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 3 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 15 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, 1 did not. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 15 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, 1 did not. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 16 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 17 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, 1 did not. 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, 1 did not. 19 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 19 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that formation? 19 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that formation? 19 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that formation? 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that foremaining paid Fed entities. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is ver	1	appearance that day that he had the authority to	1,	A No, I don't.
4 with the aminals. 5 Q How did you know he wasn't an animal handler of A Well, I didn't. 7 Q How do you know he was someone with 8 managerial capacity to remove you from the premises? 9 A I didn't. I was sarprised when I found out. 10 MR, HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench, and the following proceedings were held:) 11 Your Honor? 12 TIHE COURT: Counsel approach. 13 (Counsel approached the bench, and the following proceedings were held:) 14 A No. 15 MR, HIRSCHKOP: were held:) 15 MR, HIRSCHKOP were held:) 16 questioning about the specifics of that occasion, I remove the from the premises. Here is a copy of the picture, Your Honor, we were asked do you think it was okay for them to destroy all the videos they're now were asked do you think it was okay for them to destroy all the videos they're now managerial. I was never on the exhibit list. 10 MR, HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book. Your Honor, He raised it. I didn't ask a single thing. 11 MR, HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book. He went into it. 12 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led if hird about any photos at all, Judge, Not a single thing. 13 MR, PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I want to go into that. 14 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss it on direct. He can't do that. 15 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss it on direct. He can't do that. 16 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss it on direct. He can't do that. 16 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss when it went outside this lawsuit. 17 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss when it went outside this lawsuit. 18 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss when it went outside this lawsuit. 19 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss when it went outside this lawsuit. 19 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss when it went outside this lawsuit. 19 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they led in miss when it went outside this lawsuit. 19 MR, HIRSCHKOP:	2	remove you from the premises?	2	Q Let me ask you this. I keep raising it.
5 Q How did you know he wasn't an animal handler? 6 A Well, I didn't. 7 Q How do you know he was someone with 8 managerial capacity to remove you from the premises? 9 A I didn't. I was surprised when I found out. 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench. 11 Your Honor? 12 THE COURT: Counsel approach. 13 (Counsel approached the bench, and the 14 following proceedings were held:) 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their 16 questioning about the specifics of that occasion, I 17 think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows 18 she had no reason to believe this man had authority to 19 remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the 10 picture, Your Honor. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 22 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 23 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 24 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 25 thing. 26 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 27 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't ask is ingle 28 thing. 29 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 29 coloring book. He went into it. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 21 coloring book. He went into it. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 22 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 23 coloring book. He went into it. 24 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 25 coloring book. He went into it. 26 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 27 THE COURT: I think I at some point sustained objections to that type of question from them. 28 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 29 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 20 Mr. Irreland agree to meet with you at all, do you 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that forough a propose. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 22 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear than the propose. 23 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 24 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 25 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear than the premises. 26 MR. HIRSCHKOP	3	A Well, he was on the other side of the fence	3	Videos and pictures, did you see Mr. Kendall and
6 A Well, Ididn't. 7 Q How do you know he was someone with 8 managerial capacity to remove you from the premises? 9 A I didn't. I was surprised when I found out. 10 MR, HIRSCHKOP; May we approach the bench, 11 Your Honor? 12 TIBE COURT: Counsel approach. 13 (Counsel approached the hench, and the 14 following proceedings were held:) 15 MR, HIRSCHKOP; Your Honor, given their 16 questioning about the specifics of that occasion, I 17 think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows 18 she had no reason to believe this man had authority to 19 remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the 20 picture, Your Honor. 21 MR, PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 23 mR, HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 24 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't ask a single 25 thing. 26 MR, HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 27 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't arise it in direct, the can't do that. 28 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 29 coloring book. He went into it. 30 MR, PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, it did not. 31 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 32 coloring book. He went into it. 33 MR, PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 44 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 45 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 46 PETA use, I would like to use it. 47 MR, HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 48 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let. 49 Q Ware they always taking pletures or videos of you and other - 4 A No. 40 When you and other - 5 Q Ware they always taking pletures or videos of You and other - 5 Q Were they always taking pletures or videos of You and other - 5 Q Ware they always taking pletures or videos of A Yes. 4 No. 4 No. 4 No. 5 Q Wonen you are asked do you think it's okay or unink it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it's okay or unink it's okay or unink it's okay or unink it's okay or destroy evidence in a lawsuit? 4 MR, HIRSCHKOP: You went and other or a lawsuit? 5 MR, HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the color	4	with the animals.	4	people taking a lot of videos along the way?
7 people from Feld or Ringling taking a lot of videos? 8 managerial capacity to remove you from the premises? 9 A I didn't. I was surprised when I found out. 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench. 11 Your Honor? 12 THE COURT: Counsel approach. 13 (Counsel approached the bench, and the 14 following proceedings were held:) 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their 16 questioning about the specifies of that occasion, I 17 think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows she had no reason to believe this man had authority to 19 premove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the 20 picture, Your Honor. 11 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 12 MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single 4 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 5 thing. 13 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 7 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't ask a single 4 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 5 thing. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't ask as ingle 6 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 6 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 6 thing about the pecifics of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, he raised it. 1 didn't 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, he raised it. 1 didn't 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, I did not. 10 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor is 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, I did not. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, I did not. 12 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, I did not. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor is 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, I did not. 14 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, I did not. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor is 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, I did not. 16 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Wour Honor, I did not. 17 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The vidence in 18 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The vidence is very clear that Froemming paid Yeld entities. 19 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The vidence is very clear that Froemming paid Yeld entities. 19 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The vidence is very clear that Froemming paid Yeld entities. 19 MR. HIRSC	5	Q How did you know he wasn't an animal handler?	5	A Yes.
8 managerial capacity to remove you from the premises? 9 A I didn't. I was surprised when I found out. 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench. 11 Your Honor? 12 THE COURT: Counsel approach. 13 (Counsel approached the bench, and the following proceedings were held:) 14 following proceedings were held:) 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their duestioning about the specifics of that occasion, I think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows she had no reason to believe this man had authority to pricture, Your Honor. 14 mR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 15 mR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 16 mR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't raise it. I want to go into that. 17 mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't raise it on direct. He can't do that. 18 mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't raise it on direct. He can't do that. 19 mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor is the wind it were a terrorist, why would it more was concluded.) 15 mR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let information? 16 mR. HIRSCHKOP: To were a terrorist, why would it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	6	A Well, I didn't.	6	Q Was Mr. Froemming taking a lot of videos or
John M. HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench, and the total total think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows is he had no reason to believe this man had authority to remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the picture, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. MR. PETROSINELLI: Jidin't ask a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing. MR. PETROSINELLI: Judin't ask a single thing. MR. PETROSINELLI: Jour Honor, he raise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Vour Honor, he raised it. I didn't arise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't ask a lingle coloring book. He went into it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, lidin not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I dim't ask is mere thing about disk to use it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, lidin not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, lidin not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, lidin not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, lidin not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, lidin not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, lidin not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book and of the bench, and the mere around that were connected with us in any way. Did I ever show you any of those videos? A No. Q Did I ever show you any of those videos? A No. Q When you were asked do you think it was okay for them to destroy all the videos they're now complaining about? MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. Page 1197 THE COURT: Sustained. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, bijection, voil think it's okay to destroy evidence in a lawsuit? MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, bijection. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, bijection. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let of the proper in the proper in the prop	7	Q How do you know he was someone with	7	people from Feld or Ringling taking a lot of videos?
MR. HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench, 11 Your Honor? THE COURT: Counsel approach. (Counsel approached the bench, and the 12 Counsel approached the bench, and the 13 Q Did I ever show you any of those videos? MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their of questioning about the specifics of that occasion, I think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows she had no reason to believe this man had authority to 19 remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the 20 picture, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 21 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 things about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing about any photos at all, Judge	8	managerial capacity to remove you from the premises?	8	A Yes.
11 Your Honor? 12 TITE COURT: Counsel approach. 13 (Counsel approached the bench, and the following proceedings were held:) 14 following proceedings were held:) 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows she had no reason to believe this man had authority to picture, Your Honor. 19 remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the picture, Your Honor. 20 picture, Your Honor. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 23 and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. 24 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor, He raised it. I didn't raise it. I want to go into that. 25 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 1 want to go into that. 26 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifies of the coloring book. He went into it. 27 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 28 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifies of the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifies of the coloring book. He went into it. 39 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 40 PETA use, I would like to use it. 41 A No. 42 Q Do you have any idea what happened to all those videos? 42 A No. 43 Q When you were asked do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do you think it was okay of various things by counsel, do	9	A I didn't. I was surprised when I found out.	9	Q Were they always taking pictures or videos of
THE COURT: Counsel approached. Counsel approached the bench, and the Counsel approached the Co	10	MR. HIRSCHKOP: May we approach the bench,	10	you and other
13 Counsel approached the bench, and the following proceedings were held:) 14 A No. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their in questioning about the specifics of that occasion, I 1	11	Your Honor?	11	A Other people, too, that were around that were
following proceedings were held:) MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their desting about the specifies of that occasion, I think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows less had no reason to believe this man had authority to premove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the picture, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday Page 1197 and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He appened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't make the did raise it on direct. He can't do that. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Nour Honor, I did not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Nou started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Nou started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Op ly if they had one they let MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would like to use it. THE COURT: No. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would like to use it. THE COURT: No. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Op ly if they had one they let MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would like to use it. THE COURT: No. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would like to use it. THE COURT: No. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Will move on. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Would like to use it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Will move on. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Will move on. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Will move on. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Will move on. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Will move on. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Will move on. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The o	12	THE COURT: Counsel approach.	12	connected with us in any way.
15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their 16 questioning about the specifics of that occasion, I 17 think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows 18 she had no reason to believe this man had authority to 19 remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the 20 picture, Your Honor. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 22 mR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door. 3 MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single 4 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 5 thing. 6 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 6 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't 7 raise it. I want to go into that. 9 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 10 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 14 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Oply if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 10 Do you think it's okay to destroy evidence in a lawsuit. 20 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 22 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 23 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 24 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 25 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Oply if they had one they let 26 De you think it's okay, for Mr. Feld to pay 27 people to go into your home and steal your banking information? 28 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 39 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 30 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 30 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 31 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 32 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 33 Inwiting the videos they're now complaining about? 34 Complaining about? 4 De you think it's okay to destroy all the videos they're now complaining about? 4 De you think it's okay to destroy evidence in THE COURT: I think I at some point ustained object	13	(Counsel approached the bench, and the	13	Q Did I ever show you any of those videos?
think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows she had no reason to believe this man had authority to remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the picture, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door. MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't sak a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor, He raised it. I didn't raise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't arise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't raise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't raise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't raise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. He went into it. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the reloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let for them to destroy all the videos they're now complaining about? MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor — Page 1197 Page 1199 Page 1199 THE COURT: Sustained. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, objection. THE COURT: I think I at some point sustained objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do you think it's okay, Your Honor. I objected the first few times when it went outside this lawsuit. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor — MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. The COURT: All right.	14	following proceedings were held:)	14	A No.
17 think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows 18 she had no reason to believe this man had authority to 19 remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the 20 picture, Your Honor. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 22 minself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 23 mad this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. 24 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door. 35 MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single 46 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 47 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 48 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 49 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 40 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 41 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 42 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 43 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 44 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 45 thing. 65 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 67 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't 87 raise it. I want to go into that. 98 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 109 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 110 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 121 coloring book. He went into it. 122 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. I objected the first few times when it went outside this lawsuit. 123 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. 124 THE COURT: Vou started the coloring book. 125 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 126 PETA use, I would like to use it. 127 THE COURT: No. 128 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 139 MR. HIRSCHKOP: 140 Do you think it's okay to destroy wildence in a lawsuit? 150 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 151 THE COURT: All right. 152 MR. HIRSCHKOP: We went a long with the do objections to that type of question from them. 153 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 154 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 155 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 155 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will not destroy will into it doesn't so want a long of	15	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, given their	15	Q Do you have any idea what happened to all
18 she had no reason to believe this man had authority to 19 remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the 20 picture, Your Honor. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 22 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 24 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 22 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor — Page 1197 Page 1199 1 and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. 2 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door. 3 MR. PETROSINELLI: Ididn't ask a single 4 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 5 thing. 5 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 7 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't 8 raise it. I want to go into that. 9 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 10 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifies of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 12 THE COURT: Wou started the coloring book. 15 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.) 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	16	questioning about the specifics of that occasion, I	16	those videos?
permove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the picture, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday Page 1197 and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. MR. HIRSCHKOP: the opened the door. MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single thing. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't ask it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mant to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I mant to go into that. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. He went into it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let for them to destroy all the videos they're now complaining about? MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor Page 1197 THE COURT: Sustained. Q Do you think it's okay to destroy evidence in a lawsuit? MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, objection. THE COURT: I think I at some point sustained objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do you think it's okay, Your Honor. I objected the first few times when it went outside this lawsuit. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay information? A Of course not MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: All right. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. THE COURT: All right. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. THE COU	17	think a picture now is clearly admissible. It shows	17	A No.
20 picture, Your Honor. 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday 22 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor — Page 1197	18	she had no reason to believe this man had authority to	18	Q When you were asked do you think it was okay
21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed 22 himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday Page 1197 1 and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. 2 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door. 3 MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single 4 thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single 5 thing. 6 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 6 oloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't 7 raise it. I want to go into that. 9 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 10 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 14 THE COURT: Vou started the coloring book. 15 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 10 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 2 Do you think it's okay to destroy evidence in a lawsuit? 4 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, objection. THE COURT: I think I at some point sustained objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do you think it's okay, Your Honor - MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. THE COURT: All right. THE COURT:	19	remove her from the premises. Here is a copy of the	19	of various things by counsel, do you think it's okay
Page 1197 and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor, He raised it. I didn't asis eit. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't asis eit. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't asis eit. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't asis eit. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. I didn't asis eit. I want to go into that. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. He went into it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.) BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	20	picture, Your Honor.	20	for them to destroy all the videos they're now
Page 1197 and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door. MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't make it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. He went into it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	21	MR. PETROSINELLI: Judge, he refreshed	21	complaining about?
and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list. THE COURT: Sustained.	22	himself there yesterday. We went over this yesterday	22	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor
MR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door. MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't maise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKO	3+8+007449949	Page 1197	,,,,,,,,	Page 1199
MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't make it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor - MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. He went into it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. THE COURT: All right. MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: THE COURT: All right. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your banking information? MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	1	and this morning. It was never on the exhibit list.	1	THE COURT: Sustained.
thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single thing. MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the Roloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't Rraise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your went along with the do Rraise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your went along with the do Rraise it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your went along with the do you think it's okay, Your Honor. I objected the first few times when it went outside this lawsuit. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. He went into it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. I objected the first few times when it went outside this lawsuit. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor. MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. THE COURT: All right. MR. HIRSCHKOP: PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.) THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.) MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, objection objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do objections to that type of question from them. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Opjected the first few times when it went outside this la	2	MR. HIRSCHKOP: He opened the door.	2	Q Do you think it's okay to destroy evidence in
5 thing. 6 MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the 7 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't 8 raise it. I want to go into that. 9 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 10 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 14 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 20 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 5 THE COURT: I think I at some point sustained objections to that type of question from them. 7 MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do you think it's okay, Your Honor. I objected the first few times when it went outside this lawsuit. 10 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 12 THE COURT: All right. 13 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 14 Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information? 15 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 16 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 17 There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. 18 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	3	MR. PETROSINELLI: I didn't ask a single	3	a lawsuit?
MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't make it. I want to go into that. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do you think it's okay, Your Honor. I objected the first few times when it went outside this lawsuit. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	4	thing about any photos at all, Judge. Not a single	4	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, objection.
7 coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't 8 raise it. I want to go into that. 9 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 10 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 14 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 20 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 7 MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do 8 you think it's okay, Your Honor. I objected the first 9 few times when it went outside this lawsuit. 10 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 11 THE COURT: All right. 12 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 14 Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay 15 people to go into your home and steal your banking 16 information? 17 A Of course not 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 21 that Froemming paid Feld entities.	5	thing.	5	THE COURT: I think I at some point sustained
8 raise it. I want to go into that. 9 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 10 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 14 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 12 THE COURT: All right. 13 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 14 Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay 15 people to go into your home and steal your banking 16 information? 17 A Of course not 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you	6	MR. HIRSCHKOP: He also asked about the	6	objections to that type of question from them.
9 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it. 10 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 14 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 10 MR. HIRSCHKOP: 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 12 THE COURT: All right. 13 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 14 Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay 15 people to go into your home and steal your banking 16 information? 17 A Of course not 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 19 There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. 20 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you	7	coloring book, Your Honor. He raised it. I didn't	7	MR. HIRSCHKOP: You went along with the do
10 He did raise it on direct. He can't do that. 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the 12 coloring book. He went into it. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 14 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 10 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor — 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. 12 THE COURT: All right. 13 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 14 Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information? 16 information? 17 A Of course not — 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 19 There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	8	raise it. I want to go into that.	8	you think it's okay, Your Honor. I objected the first
MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the coloring book. He went into it. MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: I will move on. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information? THE COURT: No. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: THE COURT: All right. THE COURT: All right. THE COURT: All right. THE COURT: All right. THE COURT: All right. THE COURT: All right. THE COURT: All right	9	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, he raised it.	9	
12 coloring book. He went into it. 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. 14 THE COURT: You started the coloring book. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let 16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 10 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 12 THE COURT: All right. 13 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 14 Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay 15 people to go into your home and steal your banking 16 information? 17 A Of course not 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear 21 that Froemming paid Feld entities.	10	He did raise it on direct. He can't do that.	10	
MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. THE COURT: No. The bench conference was concluded.) BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear	11	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Not the specifics of the	11	
THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.) BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.	1	coloning healt. He want into it	12	THE COURT: All right
MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.) BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.			2	THE COOK!! IM INGM.
16 PETA use, I would like to use it. 17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 20 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 16 information? 17 A Of course not 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear 21 that Froemming paid Feld entities.	12	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not.	1	S
17 THE COURT: No. 18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 20 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 17 A Of course not 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. 19 There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear 21 that Froemming paid Feld entities.	12 13	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not.	13	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
18 (The bench conference was concluded.) 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 19 There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. 20 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 21 that Froemming paid Feld entities.	12 13 14	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book.	13 14	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking
BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 20 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 19 There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. 20 MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear 21 that Froemming paid Feld entities.	12 13 14 15	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let	13 14 15	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information?
20 Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would 21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 22 that Froemming paid Feld entities.	12 13 14 15 16	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it.	13 14 15 16	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information?
21 Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you 21 that Froemming paid Feld entities.	12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.)	13 14 15 16	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information? A Of course not
	12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.)	13 14 15 16 17	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information? A Of course not MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor.
22 know? THE COURT: Rephrase the question.	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.) BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would	13 14 15 16 17 18	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information? A Of course not MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear
	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I did not. THE COURT: You started the coloring book. MR. HIRSCHKOP: Only if they had one they let PETA use, I would like to use it. THE COURT: No. (The bench conference was concluded.) BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Ma'am, if you were a terrorist, why would Mr. Ireland agree to meet with you at all, do you	13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: Q Do you think it's okay for Mr. Feld to pay people to go into your home and steal your banking information? A Of course not MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor. There's no evidence Mr. Feld paid anyone personally. MR. HIRSCHKOP: The evidence is very clear that Froemming paid Feld entities.

50 (Pages 1200 to 1203)

			50 \tagcs 1200 co 1205,
	Page 1200		Page 1202
1	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	1	Approach.
2	Q Do you think it's okay that Mr. Froemming	2	THE COURT: Counsel approach.
3	paid people to go into your home to steal your	3	(Counsel approached the bench, and the
4	personal banking information?	4	following proceedings were held:)
5	A No, of course not.	5	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I have thre
6	Q Do you think it's okay that Mr. Feld's	6	problems with this. One problem is that this had
7	organization hired Mr. Froemming to do that?	7	nothing to do with my cross. We never talked about
8	A No.	8	tuberculosis or anything like that. Number two, any
9	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection to the form,	9	knowledge she would have absolutely has to be hearsa
10	Your Honor.	10	She didn't testify about the elephants. It clearly
11	THE COURT: Overruled.	11	coming from someone else. It's clearly unequivocal
12	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	12	hearsay, and I didn't ask anything about it.
13	Q Do you think it's okay that Mr. Field paid	13	MR. HIRSCHKOP: He did ask about this
14		14	breeding facility. The documents themselves that I
15		15	read yesterday showed that there was TB among the
16	Q Do you think it's okay that Mr. Froemming	16	elephants. It's in their own documents, Your Honor.
17		17	She has reports from the Department of Agriculture.
18		18	MR. PETROSINELLI: That's hearsay.
19	Q Did you do anything, anything to these circus	19	THE COURT: Sustained.
20		20	(The bench conference was concluded.)
21	A Only expose the abuse that was going on at	21	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
22		22	Q In the actions you took in demonstrating, did
4-00-00-00-00	Page 1201	************	Page 1203
1	Q Now, this thing about putting an operative	1	you have any thoughts in your mind about whether there
		2	was tuberculosis among those animals?
3	do such a thing. Did you notice in the report you	3	A Yes, because
4	were asked to read, that that report was written by	4	MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, I object. I
5	Mr. Froemming?	5	think she's going to start reading from hearsay.
6	A Yes.	6	THE COURT: Tell me the precise question
7	Q Do you have any reason to believe it's true,	7	again.
8	given some of his other misstatements in reports	8	(The last question was read.)
9	you've seen this morning?	9	THE COURT: Sustained.
10		10	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Nothing further.
11	444 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4	11	Thank you, Your Honor.
12		12	THE COURT: May the witness be excused or
13		13	subject to recall?
14		14	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Excused, Your Honor.
1.5	Q You were asked about the vets that Mr. Feld	15	MR. PETROSINELLI: Excused.
16		16	THE COURT: Ms. Lambert, you are excused as a
17		17	witness. You may remain in the courtroom or leave,
18		18	whatever you'd like to do.
19		19	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
20	·	20	THE COURT: Members of the jury, rather than
21		21	start the next witness and then almost immediately
22	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor.	22	take a break, let's just go ahead and take the
		3	

51 (Pages 1204 to 1207)

			51 (Pages 1204 to 1207)
	Page 1204		Page 1206
1	afternoon break. If you would please, follow Deputy	1	mom was very, very big on us learning about empathy.
2	McCracken.	2	And she you know, she thought that it should be
3	(The jury left the courtroom).	3	extended to the smallest among them and was always
4	THE COURT: All right. 15 minutes.	4	talking about that type of thing. They were big civil
5	(A short recess was taken.)	5	rights people and also thought that, you know, we had
6	(The jury returned to the courtroom.)	6	animals in the house, and there were a lot of lessons
7	THE COURT: All right, members of the jury.	7	to that effect.
8	We will proceed with the presentation of the	8	Q Later on when you got more involved in
9	plaintiff's case. Mr. Hirschkop, call your next	9	organized animal rights work, did your mother stay in
10	witness.	10	close contact with you with regard to the work?
11	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Lisa Lange to the stand.	11	A Oh, yes. My mom and I have been close all
12	Whereupon,	12	this time.
13	LISA LANGE,	13	Q You say you did a children's show. Did it
14	was called for examination by counsel for the	14	have anything to do with the Louisiana SPCA?
15	plaintiff, and after having been first duly sworn, was	15	A Yes. As a volunteer for them, one of the
16	examined and testified as follows:	16	things I did was I appeared on the show, and we talked
17	DIRECT EXAMINATION	17	about things like why it's important to adopt animals
18	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	18	from shelters to save lives. And we talked about
19	Q State your name, please.	19	different toys you should and shouldn't give cats and
20	A Lisa Lange.	20	dogs to keep them safe and, you know, general animal
21	Q Would you tell the jury your educational	21	care stuff like that.
22	background?	22	Q What is your present position?
	Page 1205		Page 1207
1	A I graduated from high school from South	1	A I'm vice-president of communications for
2	Clifton High School and graduated with a degree in	2	PETA.
3	political science from Loyola University. I also went	3	Q Now, there's been some allegations in this
4	to UCLA and California State, L.A., before Loyola.	4	case by Feld that PETA is opposed to people having
5	Q When did you get these degrees?	5	pets. Is that at all true?
6	A I graduated from high school in 1984 and	6	A No. I'm hard pressed to think of someone on
7	college in 1989.	7	staff who doesn't have a cat or a dog there or
8	Q Did there come a time you got involved in	8	several.
9	animal welfare work?	9	Q When you got out of college, where did you go
10	A Yes, I actually volunteered at a shelter in	10	to work?
11	Louisiana, the Louisiana SPCA where I helped. I did	11	A Right out of college, I was in New Orleans.
12	pet therapy for nursing homes. I helped with stray cats, trying to socialize them when we bring them in	12	I went back home to Los Angeles. And I worked at different restaurant jobs to start off with. And I
13 14	off the streets, and just kind of help the	13 14	volunteered initially at the Sea Shepherd Conservation
15	organization. I did a children's show every	15	Society until I was hired by them.
16	approximately every Saturday, talking about proper cat	16	Q What were your duties at the Sea Shepherd
17	and dog care.	17	Society?
18	Q In your home when you were a child, did you	18	A I did basic administrative work, took phone
19	learn from your parents anything from animal welfare'	-	calls. When donations would come in, I would log the
20	A Both of my parents were they were very	20	donations and deposit them. That type of thing.
21	involved in teaching both my brother and me about just	21	Q What kind of group was the Sea Shepherd?
22	the proper treatment of people and animals. And my	22	A C Shepherd is a marine mammal protection
			T



52 (Pages 1208 to 1211)

Page 1210 Page 1208 did you also have a great interest in the press? 1 organization. 1 2 A I did. I was beginning to have an interest 2 O What kind of marine mammals did they seek to 3 in it and understand it, and I wrote for the magazine, 3 protect? They were opposed to whaling and also opposed 4 4 and we were also, you know, considered the press at 5 that point. to killing of dolphins in purse-seine nets, which were the nets set upon tuna. They were also opposed to 6 Q During that time, did you learn anything 6 7 drift-net fishing and how it killed millions and 7 about the treatment of animals in the circus? 8 A Yes, during that time I did. Probably some millions of dolphins and whales and turtles and other prior to that from news accounts, from anything that unintended catch and, you know, basically stood up for 9 you would see on television, from articles I would 1.0 10 any -- any marine mammals. read and, frankly, people I would meet. The magazine 11 11 Q When you left Sea Shepherd, where did you go? I went to the Animals Voice magazine. 12 would write biographies about animal welfare people, 12 13 what they were doing, that type of thing. 13 Where was that located? 14 A It was in southern California as well, Culver 14 Q Those thoughts you formed then about the 15 City. 15 circus, those beliefs, did they get reinforced or 16 Q What did you do at the Animals Voice 16 changed as the years went by? 17 A They weren't changed. I just learned more 17 magazine? 18 A I did some of the same, a lot of 18 about various issues. administrative work. I was also responsible for 19 Q What did you learn about the circus's helping people to run classified ads in the magazine. 20 treatment of animals back then? 20 21 MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor 21 Q At the Animal Voice magazine, did you do any writing? 22 Can we approach? 22 Page 1209 Page 1211 1 A I did. I did write a few stories for the 1 THE COURT: Counsel approach. (Counsel approached the bench, and the magazine, some of them shorter stories. Q While you were at the Animal Voice magazine, 3 following proceedings were held:) before that at Sea Shepherd, had you started doing 4 MR. PETROSINELLI: We are going to start to some reading or any amount of reading in the area of have the same problem as with Ms. Lambert. He's going 6 animal rights on different animals? to start asking her to give opinions, and she's going 7 A Oh, sure. It's been an interest of mine for to start offering opinions about treatment of animals, a very long time and from the time I was in college 8 number one. Number two, it's all hearsay. She's not 8 and volunteering, if not before then. And I would 9 an animal trainer. She is a media person. So read anything I could, newspaper and that type of whatever she learned about treatment of animals, it 10 10 11 thing. 11 came from somewhere else. Newspaper articles she 12 Q During the last several years, did you act 12 mentioned, for example. 13 principally as PETA's spokeperson very often in the 13 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, in 1993 she took over the section of PETA that ran the circus 14 national press? 14 15 15 campaigns, and this is what she had in mind when she A Very often, yeah. 16 Are you the one in charge of reviewing PETA's 16 ran the circus campaigns. It's only the background. press releases and things like that? 17 It's only what's in her own mind. 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: It's hearsay, Your Honor, 18 A I review most of the press releases, yes. 19 Do you deal a great deal with the press 19 and I can tell you, you saw what happened with 0 20 itself? 20 Ms. Lambert. She's going to start talking about these 21 allegations about mistreatment that she has no Yes, I do. 21 22 When you were back writing for the magazine, 22 personal knowledge of.

53 (Pages 1212 to 1215)

	Page 1212		Page 1214
1	THE COURT: I think that it's simple.	1	campaigns that they dealt with.
2	Lambert was giving the jury opinion testimony.	2	Q Do you remember approximately what year you
3	MR. HIRSCHKOP: It's much different. She's	3	left the magazine?
4	not going to go into those details. Ms. Lambert	4	A I left the magazine in 1992.
5	specialized in elephants. Lisa did not. It's just	5	Q Where did you go from there?
6	why she did what she's about to assert.	6	A I had some time between jobs, but I went
7	THE COURT: You are allowed to present that.	7	my next job was for PETA.
8	(The bench conference was concluded.)	8	Q What was your duties when you first got to
9	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	9	PETA?
10	Q What did you understand was the treatment of	10	A I was the campaigns manager first.
11	animals in the circus back when you were at the	11	Q What did you do as campaigns manager?
12	magazine in that period?	12	A I had to oversee the campaigns department at
13	A My understanding of what happened in the	13	the time, and that just meant helping oversee when we
14	circus is that elephants are beaten with bull hooks.	14	F F F
15	They're chained 95 percent of their life. They live	15	
16	in chains when they're not performing. They're beaten	16	The state of the s
17	with bull hooks on the sensitive parts of their	17	
18	bodies. You only have to go to an elephant walk to	18	1 5
19	see it happen. They're beaten on their ears, between	19	
20	their toes, on their knees. Force them to perform.	20	1 0 0
21	Walk, get up. You see elephants walking, reaching	21	
22	down to spray themselves with dust. They like to take	22	Q So between late '92 and '96, you oversaw the
	D 1012		
1	Page 1213		Page 1215
1	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty	1	
2	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves.	-2	circus campaign. A Yes.
3	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself?	- <u>2</u> 3	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign
3 4	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes.	3 4	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA?
3 4 5	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on	3 4 5	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two
2 3 4 5 6	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website?	3 4 5	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns
3 4 5 6 7	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes.	3 4 5 6 7	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their
3 4 5 6 7 8	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm	3 4 5 6 7 8	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other
3 4 5 6 7 8	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year. Q How did you come to leave then?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time? Q For the one person who dealt with circuses
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year. Q How did you come to leave then? A They decided to publish their last issue, and	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time? Q For the one person who dealt with circuses all total.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year. Q How did you come to leave then? A They decided to publish their last issue, and so I was going to be out of a job.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time? Q For the one person who dealt with circuses all total. A It wasn't even half of their time dedicated
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year. Q How did you come to leave then? A They decided to publish their last issue, and so I was going to be out of a job.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time? Q For the one person who dealt with circuses all total. A It wasn't even half of their time dedicated to the circus.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year. Q How did you come to leave then? A They decided to publish their last issue, and so I was going to be out of a job. Q I assume it had nothing to do with you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time? Q For the one person who dealt with circuses all total. A It wasn't even half of their time dedicated to the circus. Q And that was just for Ringling or all
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year. Q How did you come to leave then? A They decided to publish their last issue, and so I was going to be out of a job. Q I assume it had nothing to do with you. A No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time? Q For the one person who dealt with circuses all total. A It wasn't even half of their time dedicated to the circus. Q And that was just for Ringling or all circuses?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	dust baths. And they're hit so that they don't dirty themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year. Q How did you come to leave then? A They decided to publish their last issue, and so I was going to be out of a job. Q I assume it had nothing to do with you. A No. Q While you were at the Animal Voice magazine,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time? Q For the one person who dealt with circuses all total. A It wasn't even half of their time dedicated to the circus. Q And that was just for Ringling or all circuses? A All circuses.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	themselves. Q Have you actually seen that yourself? A Yes, yes. Q Does PETA, in fact, have videos of this on their website? A Yes. Q After you left Animal Voice magazine I'm sorry how long were you at the Animal Voice magazine? A I think I was at the Animals Voice magazine for just under a year. Q How did you come to leave then? A They decided to publish their last issue, and so I was going to be out of a job. Q I assume it had nothing to do with you. A No. Q While you were at the Animal Voice magazine, did you have occasion to deal with numerous groups	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	circus campaign. A Yes. Q What was the staffing for the circus campaign at PETA? A Well, when I first started, we only had two coordinators for all of the campaigns in the campaigns department. So one person would spend part of their time on the circus campaign, but they also had other things to look after. Q Can you estimate, was it most of their time or just a small portion of their time? A Of their time? Q For the one person who dealt with circuses all total. A It wasn't even half of their time dedicated to the circus. Q And that was just for Ringling or all circuses? A All circuses. Q Were there other circuses who used animals?

54 (Pages 1216 to 1219)

					54 (Pages 1210 to 1219)
		Page 1216			Page 1218
1	thing	s about abuse of animals?	1	of the	circus. We promoted the clowns, for example.
2	_	Yes.	2	We did	d balloon animals for the kids, that type of
3	Q	Did PETA publish things about Ringling's	3	thing, t	to show that we if they would just get rid
4	abuse	e of animals?	4	of the	animals, the circus would be obviously not an
5	A	Yes.	5	abusiv	e thing. So we thought to promote the clowns.
6	Q	In that capacity as the person overseeing the	6	Q	In the course of your attending these
7	circu	s campaigns in that three or four-year period,	7	demon	nstrations against Ringling-Barnum & Bailey, did
8	did y	ou go to a number of circus demonstrations?	8	you ev	er see anybody from PETA or associated with a
9	Α	Yes.	9	PETA	demonstration accost or scream at a patron of the
1(Q	Did you go to demonstrations against	10	circus	?
1:	Ring	ling?	11	Α	No.
12	2 A	Yes.	12	Q	Would such conduct have been tolerated if it
13	Q	Did you go to a number of animal walks?	13	occurr	red?
14	4 A	Yes.	14	A	No.
15	5 Q	In your experience, did you ever see anyone	15	Q	Did you ever see anyone do anything
1.6	from	PETA or a volunteer involved in a PETA	16	inappı	ropriate in front of or to a child in the course
17	7 demo	onstration interfere in any way with an animal	17	of the	circus demonstration?
18	B walk	?	18	A	No. Never.
19	9 A	No.	19	Q	The pro-clown demonstration, do you remember
2	Q	Did you ever see anyone try to incite an	20	specifi	ically where it occurred?
23	l eleph	ant to do anything that would cause any danger to	21	Α	It was at the D.C. Armory.
2:	2 an el	ephant or people around a elephant?	22	Q	In that demonstration, was anyone handcuffed
0.00.0070	9-09 _{(Оф} ицуальноской поской составия	Page 1217	G		Page 1219
1	. A	No. That's contrary to what we are trying to	1	or any	one handcuffed to block anybody?
- 2	accon	mplish.	2	A	No.
] 3	Q	If someone taking part in a PETA	3	Q	Do you know of any demonstration PETA has
4	demo	onstration or against Ringling during that period	4	ever h	eld at the D.C. Armory concerning Ringling
5	of tir	ne had done such a thing, what would your action	5	Bros	Barnum & Bailey where people handcuffed
1 6	have	been?	6	thems	elves to block the circus in any way?
7	7 A	Would have removed them from the protest.	7	A	I don't.
8	Q	You say "him." What if it was a her?	8	Q	If such had occurred on your watch, would you
2) A	Well, I meant them.	9	have k	known about it?
1	0 Q	Just keeping it gender neutral.	10	Α	Yes.
1:	1 A	Yes.	11		Do you remember approximately early '98 a
1:	•	8	12	_	lemonstration concerning Ringling-Bros. Barnum &
1	3 Ring	ling during this three or four years, the ones you	13	Bailey	
1		to, how many people would be at these	14	A	In early 1998?
1	5 dem	onstrations?	15	=	Yes.
1		•	16		Yes.
1.	7 could	d get 20 people out.	17	_	What was that about?
- 1		What would these 20 people be doing?	18	Α	Well, in early 1998 it was January
1			9		
1	9 A	It depended on the protest. They would hold	19		y there were two horrible things that
1 2	9 A 0 signs	It depended on the protest. They would hold s. I remember at least on one occasion it	20	happer	ned. One of them was Arnie, a tiger who was
1	9 A 0 signs 1 migh	It depended on the protest. They would hold	20 21	happer perform	

55 (Pages 1220 to 1223)

Page 1222 Page 1220 A Absolutely. 1 Richard Shepperfield. His brother Graham shot the 1 2 Q Did PETA have any other reason to demonstrate tiger after he had been put in the cage, put back 2 against Ringling other than what you report about 3 safely in the cage. And while he was caged, Graham violence and cruelty to animals? Shepperfield shot him five times and killed him after 5 A No. he had been caged. And also that month, there was an elephant, a 6 Q Did PETA ever pay demonstrators to 6 baby elephant named Kenny who died after being forced 7 demonstrate against Ringling? to perform while sick twice actually. There were A No. 9 Q When PETA demonstrated, other than the clown reports that the elephant was unable to walk. He was demonstration where they tried to emphasize clowns and 10 10 shaky. He wasn't eating and drinking. He was making balloon things for the children, what did a 11 bleeding from his rectum. And these are all circus 11 demonstration entail? You'd be lucky if 20 people got 12 reports. And then he finally collapsed and died, but 12 13 there, but what did they do? only after he was forced to perform twice. A Stood there with signs. For example, we had 14 So both of those things happened in January. 14 15 one with a black outline of an elephant and the sign Ringling Bros. typically tours through Norfolk, said Time for Elephant Freedom, and handed out 16 Virginia, which is where we were then in February, leaflets to circus goers. 17 usually early February. So that was that protest. 18 Q The signs, did PETA ever hold up any signs 18 Q Now, leading up to that protest, were there that you felt were not truthful? 19 other incidents of violence to animals by Ringling 20 A No. Bros. that were reported to PETA? 20 21 Q Did PETA ever give out literature that you A Yes. Yes. 21 Q Did PETA get calls from time to time from 22 felt weren't truthful? 22 Page 1223 Page 1221 1 A No. ex-Ringling employees or current employees who gave information about potential violence against animals? As someone who deals regularly with the press, what is your position on giving out untruthful 3 Yes. matters to the press about Ringling Barnum & Bailey? 4 Q Did PETA get videotapes from various people showing violence to animals? 5 A It's crucial that every bit of information we give to the public and we release to the press is A Yes. 6 6 7 accurate. And, you know, so much of what we have that Q I'm limiting myself to Ringling and Barnum & 8 Bailey. we hand out are USDA reports or sections of the USDA 9 reports where they talk about citations. 9 Did PETA receive numerous reports that they requested from the Department of Agriculture regarding 10 Q Go back to California before you joined PETA. 11 Did someone named Julie Lewis seek you out? complaints about Ringling or inspections about 12 Ringling? 12 13 Q Is she the same Julie Lewis who was at PAWS 13 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, leading. It 14 working for a while? 14 calls for hearsay. 15 MR. HIRSCHKOP: It's not hearsay. They A She volunteered at PAWS. 15 either got them or they didn't. 16 She is the same Julie Lewis that went down 16 THE COURT: Overruled. and volunteered at the Elephant Alliance also? 17 17 18 A Yes. We -- we keep track of USDA reports. 18 Yes. 19 BY MR. HIRSCHKOP: 19 O That Julie Lewis, how did she come to meet Q Now, in all these matters, were they taken 20 20 you? 21 into account in the demonstrations, in the continuing 21 A I believe I met her at a conference in campaign against Ringling? 22 California.

56 (Pages 1224 to 1227)

1	Page 1224		Page 1226
1	Q Did you seek her out?	1	in the early '90s?
2	A No. No. I was a speaker. I was an	2	A I did.
3	attendee, and she sought me out.	3	Q Did PETA have any control over PAWS?
4	Q And what happened after that? What did she	4	A No.
5	tell you?	5	Q From your knowledge of Pat Derby, is it
6	A She told me that she was just new to this,	6	possible anyone would have any control over her?
7	and she was just a very staunch supporter of animal	7	A No. Only Pat Derby controls Pat Derby and
8	rights, and that she was raising a son, and she had a	8	PAWS.
9	full-time job that brought her a lot of money. And	9	Q Did PETA have any control over The Elephant
10	because she had a full-time job, she was unable to do	10	Alliance?
11	activism and instead wanted to do everything she could	11	A No.
12	to support it financially and wanted to know if there	12	Q Did PETA have any control over In Defense of
13	was anything she could do to help me.	13	Animals?
14	Q About what year was this?	14	A No. Very separate groups.
15	A That was in '92.	15	Q Do you know Dr. Elliott Katz who runs In
16	Q Did she disclose to you she had been in	16	Defense of Animals?
17	bankruptcy just a few years before that?	17	A I do.
18	A No.	18	Q Is it possible anyone could control him other
19	Q What did she tell you about pharmaceuticals,	19	than his own board?
20	if anything?	20	A No.
21	A She told me that she sold pharmaceuticals for	21	Q Did PETA have control over any animal rights
22	a living.	22	in the state of California?
***********	Page 1225	******	Page 1227
1	Q Did she tell you she had actually been fired	1	A No.
12	from her pharmaceutical company a few years before	-2-	Q Were there a great many demonstrations
3	that?	3	against the circus to your knowledge in the early
4	A No.	4	'90s?
5	Q What did she tell you about her interest in	5	A I don't know how many there were.
6	animal rights?	6	Q Did you become aware of numerous
7	A She just said that she had a very broad and	7	demonstrations there?
8	very passionate interest in it and wanted just to know	8	A Yes.
	everything she could.	age of the same of	
9		9	Q Did PETA have anything to do with those
10	Q After that, did she pursue you?	9 10	Q Did PETA have anything to do with those demonstrations?
	•		
10	Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was	10	demonstrations?
10 11	Q After that, did she pursue you?A She did. She she kind of she just was	10	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no.
10 11 12	Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was everywhere. I mean she kept on me. She called me a lot. She always wanted to know what I was up to. So	10 11 12	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no. Q Was PETA demonstrating against the circus
10 11 12 13	Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was everywhere. I mean she kept on me. She called me a lot. She always wanted to know what I was up to. So yes.	10 11 12 13	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no. Q Was PETA demonstrating against the circus basically on the East Coast and the middle United
10 11 12 13 14	Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was everywhere. I mean she kept on me. She called me a lot. She always wanted to know what I was up to. So yes. Q This conference where you first met her, was	10 11 12 13	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no. Q Was PETA demonstrating against the circus basically on the East Coast and the middle United States?
10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was everywhere. I mean she kept on me. She called me a lot. She always wanted to know what I was up to. So yes. Q This conference where you first met her, was that a PAWS conference? 	10 11 12 13 14 15	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no. Q Was PETA demonstrating against the circus basically on the East Coast and the middle United States? A Yes. Q When you found out Pat Derby was doing
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was everywhere. I mean she kept on me. She called me a lot. She always wanted to know what I was up to. So yes. Q This conference where you first met her, was that a PAWS conference? A Yes. 	10 11 12 13 14 15	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no. Q Was PETA demonstrating against the circus basically on the East Coast and the middle United States? A Yes.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was everywhere. I mean she kept on me. She called me a lot. She always wanted to know what I was up to. So yes. Q This conference where you first met her, was that a PAWS conference? A Yes. Q What does PAWS stand for? 	10 12 13 14 15 16	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no. Q Was PETA demonstrating against the circus basically on the East Coast and the middle United States? A Yes. Q When you found out Pat Derby was doing volunteer work for PAWS, what did she tell you about
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was everywhere. I mean she kept on me. She called me a lot. She always wanted to know what I was up to. So yes. Q This conference where you first met her, was that a PAWS conference? A Yes. Q What does PAWS stand for? A Performing Animal Welfare Society.	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no. Q Was PETA demonstrating against the circus basically on the East Coast and the middle United States? A Yes. Q When you found out Pat Derby was doing volunteer work for PAWS, what did she tell you about that?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q After that, did she pursue you? A She did. She she kind of she just was everywhere. I mean she kept on me. She called me a lot. She always wanted to know what I was up to. So yes. Q This conference where you first met her, was that a PAWS conference? A Yes. Q What does PAWS stand for? A Performing Animal Welfare Society. Q Who is in charge of PAWS?	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	demonstrations? A Not that I recall, no. Q Was PETA demonstrating against the circus basically on the East Coast and the middle United States? A Yes. Q When you found out Pat Derby was doing volunteer work for PAWS, what did she tell you about that? A Julie Lewis?

57 (Pages 1228 to 1231)

			3. (10500 2220 30 2231)
	Page 1228		Page 1230
1	She was going to be helping them raise funds, that	1	said, "Well, you know, my mom and my brother are here.
2	type of things.	2	I would love to stay with them." And she said, "but I
3	Q Did she disclose to you she was really	3	thought you were staying with me." And she really,
4	working for a man named Richard Froemming?	4	like, overreacted to the point I thought it's not
5	A No.	5	worth all this. If she's this upset, I'll stay with
6	Q Did she disclose to you Mr. Froemming was	6	her. So I ended up staying in her room with her.
7	paying her cash to do that?	7	Q Did you ever become aware that she had
8	A No.	8	recording equipment to privately record conversations?
9	Q Did she disclose to you that she was taking	9	A No.
10	financial documents from PAWS and giving them to	10	Q Did you ever find out where she was privately
11	Richard Froemming?	11	recording conversations of Pat Derby?
12	A No.	12	A No.
13	Q Did she disclose to you she was being paid by	13	Q This demonstration at the hotel in Las Vegas,
14	Mr. Froemming to seek you out and get information from	14	what did it consist of?
15	you?	15	A There were a number of people holding signs,
16	A No.	16	many of which I handwrote. That was it. It was just
17	Q Did there come a time when you went to the	17	right there on the main drag there in Vegas.
18	Mirage Hotel in Las Vegas, Nevada?	18	Q Are we talking about hundreds or thousands of
19	A Yes.	19	people?
20	Q Did Julie Lewis go?	20	A No. If I had to guess at a number, I would
21	A Yes.	21	say I would say 40 or so maybe.
22	Q What happened there?	22	Q Was it a totally peaceful demonstration?
	Page 1229	our manufacture of the state of	Page 1231
1	A I had organized a protest against the Mirage.	1	A Yes.
- 2	They had just brought in I think at the time it was	-2	Q Now, prior to moving east, did you see Julie
3	six dolphins and put them in what is equal for a	3	Lewis any other times in California?
4	dolphin to a bathtub. It is just a very small pool.	4	A Yes. After I had gotten after I was hired
5	And I because I had worked at the Sea	5	at PETA in '92, I went up north to the PAWS sanctuary
6	Shepherd Conservation Society, dolphins were very -	6	because I was going to head east, and I didn't know
7	were of interest to me, and I organized a protest.	7	when I was going to be back again, so I went up north.
8	e	8	And again, I went with my brother and my mom. And
9	again said if there's anything I can do. She was very	9	Julie was there as well.
10	, ,	up10	
11		11	3 3 3 1
1.2	•	12	• · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
13		13	1
14		14	5
15	0	15	, , ,
16	2 ,	3	C
17	, e	3	
18	ξ ξ	3	
19	į	ŧ.	1
20		20	1
23		3	
22	said, "I thought you were staying with me." And I	22	A Yes, inland.

58 (Pages 1232 to 1235)

	Page 1232		Page 1234
1	Q Were those the three major areas of	1	A Yes. It was up in northern California. And
2	demonstrating against the circus in the Sacramento,	2	it was either Pat Derby or Linda Nealon.
3	San Francisco Bay area and the Los Angeles?	3	Q Who is Linda Nealon?
4	A I think so, yes.	4	A She at the time was married to the comedian
5	Q Now, in Sacramento, did you see Ms. Lewis up	5	Kevin Nealon, and they volunteered a lot for PAWS.
6	there?	6	Q Is Kevin Nealon the one who used to be on
7	A Yes.	7	Saturday Night Live?
8	Q What happened with the housing arrangement	8	A Yes.
9	there?	9	Q Was Kevin Nealon at the time close to PETA?
10	A Well, that was another odd situation, because	10	A Yes.
11	we went up there, and I had talked to her that day.	11	Q Now, did you leave after that going-away
12	And she said, "When you get here, I am getting the	12	party and move to the east to join PETA?
13	rooms for you." I was staying in one room with my mon	113	A Yes. I had already been hired, and I moved
14	and my brother. And she said, "I'll get the rooms for	14	in mid October '92.
15	you." She was staying at the same hotel.	15	Q Did Julie Lewis follow you east?
16	And we got up there. And instead of checking	16	A She came not long after I got to the East
17	in, just going and saying we are here and getting our	17	Coast.
18	key, she was waiting outside. She said, "Don't worry,	18	Q And do you remember seeing her there?
19	I've already gotten your key and gone to your room."	19	A Yes.
20	And I remember at the time thinking that it was just	20	Q Do you remember whether or not she tried to
21	one of those oddities. I just thought I didn't	21	get clearance to Alex Pacheco, then the president?
22	understand why we shouldn't check in and get our key.	22	A Yes. She was trying to and did spend time
	Page 1233		Page 1235
1	Q Thereafter, did you have a going-away party	1	with Alex, who was the cofounder of PETA, yes.
2	at your parents' house?	-2-	Q Do you remember her getting tickets for the
3	A Yes.	3	Republican Convention for some reason for PETA?
4	Q Was Julie Lewis there?	4	A I do. She got tickets to the Republican
5	A Yes.	5	Convention. And she because she knew Kevin and
6	Q What did she do there?	6	Linda, she was also trying to get to Saturday Night
7	A She attended the party and videotaped the	7	Live and wanted to go with Alex.
8	whole thing.	8	Q Now, I asked you before about PETA's control
9	Q During this whole period of time when she	9	of groups in California. Does PETA have a listing of
10	1 81 17	10	group contacts around the country?
11		11	A Yes.
1.2	, ,	12	Q Does that mean they control those groups?
13		13	A No.
14	1 /	14	Q Does PETA control the Humane Society of the
15	7,5	15 16	United States? A No.
16		17	
18		18	Q Do you recognize that's one of the groups on the list?
19		19	A Yes.
20		20	Q Did PETA ever control the Fund for Animals?
21		1	A No.
22		22	Q Are these both major independent animal
	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	§	

59 (Pages 1236 to 1239)

Page 1236 Page 1238 rights groups? 1 A Yes. 1 2 And you continued to get arrested from time 2 A Yes. People call us and say I want to be to time at animal rights protests? involved in animal protection in my area. And by having that list, we are able to tell them who they 4 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Your Honor, may I approach, can get in touch with locally. 5 please? 5 6 THE COURT: Counsel approach. 6 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Fine. Nothing else. 7 (Counsel approached the bench, and the 7 THE COURT: Cross-examination, Mr. Petrosinelli? 8 following proceedings were held:) 8 9 MR. HIRSCHKOP: Counsel knows that's entirely 9 MR. PETROSINELLI: Yes, Your Honor. Thank 10 improper. If you want to impeach a witness for 10 you. conviction of a crime of moral turpitude, she's never CROSS-EXAMINATION 11 11 BY MR. PETROSINELLI: 12 been convicted of a crime of moral turpitude. 12 As far as the peacefulness of the 13 O Good afternoon. 13 14 demonstration, I very clearly asked her about A Hi. 14 15 Q I think you testified that the protests that 15 demonstrations involving the circus. There are you've been involved in that you've seen were peaceful 16 children at those demonstrations. And they do differ from other demonstrations. If he's going to open the 17 and lawful protests; is that right? 18 A Yes. 18 door, it's totally prejudicial. 19 MR. PETROSINELLI: Your Honor, it's not 19 Q Isn't it true, ma'am, you've been arrested 20 improper at all. You heard the testimony. He's several times in animal rights protests? 20 trying to paint her as a peaceful, lawful person. I'm 21 Yes. 21 allowed to impeach her by saying at other 22 Q In fact, you said you came to work for PETA Page 1237 Page 1239 in was it November 1992? demonstrations, at animal rights demonstrations, she was arrested. It's not like I'm trying to impeach her A I was hired in September. I started I think probably close to November 1st. with some crime that had nothing to do with animal 3 4 rights demonstrations. That would be improper. 4 Q You were hired in September of 1992? 5 A Yes. 5 THE COURT: This is cross-examination. 6 Q Isn't it true that you interviewed for that Counsel is allowed to ask her about things that she job with Ingrid Newkirk, the president of PETA, while testified to. You can go into it on redirect if you 8 the two of you were in jail together in Pennsylvania? 8 wish. 9 9 MR. HIRSCHKOP: I move for a mistrial. 10 THE COURT: Denied. 10 Q Ms. Newkirk and you were in jail and were in 11 the same cell block; is that right? 11 MR. HIRSCHKOP: It's classic to impeach her 12 12 Yes. for a conviction of moral turpitude. I was very clear 13 You were in jail for 11 days on that 1.3 in my direct examination, only circus demonstrations. Q 14 occasion. 14 They differ from other demonstrations. If we are 15 going to get into throwing red paint on coats at fur 15 16 16 Q That's where she interviewed you for a job demonstrations, it's highly prejudicial. It's not 17 with PETA. 17 something she did anyhow. A Yes. 18 MR. PETROSINELLI: I'm also done. 18 19 Q Before you were released from jail after 19 (The bench conference was concluded.) 20 those 11 days, you had a job at PETA. 20 BY MR. PETROSINELLI: 21 A I did. 21 Q Ms. Lange, I was asking you, you came to work 22 22 Then you went to work for PETA. for PETA and continued to get arrested from time to

60 (Pages 1240 to 1243)

			60 (Pages 1240 to 1243)
	Page 1240		Page 1242
1	time at animal rights demonstrations, didn't you?	1	the exhibit.
2	A I was arrested a few other times, yes.	2	A Okay.
3	Q You've been arrested at least a half dozen	3	Q First, this exhibit has attached to it an
4	times, haven't you?	4	article from the Animals Voice magazine. Do you see
5	A I don't know if I've been arrested a half	5	that?
6	dozen times.	6	A Yes.
7	Q You mentioned in your direct testimony you	7	Q Is that the magazine that you worked at?
8	worked for the Sea Shepherd Conservation Society. Did	8	A Yes, it is.
9	I get that right?	9	Q Was that immediately before you came to PETA?
10	0 A Yes.	10	A I worked at this magazine immediately before
1:	1 Q And that was the group you worked at before	11	I came to PETA, yes.
12	2 you worked for the Animal Voice magazine?	12	Q Take a look at the third page again. It's
1:	3 A Yes.	13	under a heading called the Activists' Voice. Do you
1.	4 Q And I think you testified that's an animal	14	see that?
1	5 rights group involved with marine animals?	15	A Yes.
10	6 A It's a marine mammal protection organization.	16	Q Do you see on the far right column, the
1	7 I'm not sure they would call themselves an animal	17	bottom paragraph, there's a title that says Barnum &
1	8 rights group.	18	Bailey boycott?
1	9 Q That group advocates committing criminal acts	19	A Yes.
2	0 against people, doesn't it?	20	Q Do you see where it says in the second
2	1 A I don't think so.	21	sentence "People for the Ethical Treatment of Animals
2:	2 Q Isn't it true that one of the methods of that	22	PETA, activists in Washington, D.C. dressed as circus
	Page 1241		Page 1243
]]	group is to ram other boats in the high seas in an	7	
	group is to rain other boats in the high seas in an	1	clowns passed out fliers, while others chained
-	effort to sink them?	2	
			themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that?
] 3	2 effort to sink them? 3 A I don't know. No. 4 Q Now, you testified about the protests that	2	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that?
3	2 effort to sink them? 3 A I don't know. No. 4 Q Now, you testified about the protests that 5 you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events;	3	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am?
3 4	2 effort to sink them? 3 A I don't know. No. 4 Q Now, you testified about the protests that	3	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from
3 4 5	2 effort to sink them? 3 A I don't know. No. 4 Q Now, you testified about the protests that 5 you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events;	3 4 5	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from
5 4 5	2 effort to sink them? 3 A I don't know. No. 4 Q Now, you testified about the protests that 5 you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; 6 is that correct?	2 3 4 5 6	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct.
5 2 5 6	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to	3 4 5 6 7	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992.
5 2 5 6	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported
2 5 6 7 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine?
5 5 6 7 8	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the
3 4 5 6 6 5 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then.
3 4 4 5 6 6 6 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit. I'm sorry, Your Honor. May I approach the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then. Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit.
3 4 4 5 6 6 6 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit. I'm sorry, Your Honor. May I approach the witness?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then. Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit. It will be Plaintiff's Exhibit 815.
3 4 5 6 3 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit. I'm sorry, Your Honor. May I approach the witness? THE COURT: Sure.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then. Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit. It will be Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. Ma'am, this is Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. I'm
33 4 5 6 7 8 8 9 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit. I'm sorry, Your Honor. May I approach the witness? THE COURT: Sure. MR. HIRSCHKOP: What number, Counsel?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then. Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit. It will be Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. Ma'am, this is Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. I'm going to ask you, you see it's dated on the first page
3 4 5 5 6 6 7 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit. I'm sorry, Your Honor. May I approach the witness? THE COURT: Sure. MR. HIRSCHKOP: What number, Counsel? MR. PETROSINELLI: 59.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then. Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit. It will be Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. Ma'am, this is Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. I'm going to ask you, you see it's dated on the first page October 18, 1993.
3 4 5 5 6 6 7 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit. I'm sorry, Your Honor. May I approach the witness? THE COURT: Sure. MR. HIRSCHKOP: What number, Counsel? MR. PETROSINELLI: 59. A Do you want me to read this whole	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then. Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit. It will be Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. Ma'am, this is Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. I'm going to ask you, you see it's dated on the first page October 18, 1993. A Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit. I'm sorry, Your Honor. May I approach the witness? THE COURT: Sure. MR. HIRSCHKOP: What number, Counsel? MR. PETROSINELLI: 59. A Do you want me to read this whole BY MR. PETROSINELLI:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then. Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit. It will be Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. Ma'am, this is Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. I'm going to ask you, you see it's dated on the first page October 18, 1993. A Yes. Q By that time, were you at PETA?
3 4 5 6 6 7 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 2 2 2 2 1 1 1 1 1 1	A I don't know. No. Q Now, you testified about the protests that you attended once you came to PETA at Ringling events; is that correct? A Yes. Q Did you ever attend a PETA protest at a Ringling event where PETA people chained themselves to doors or otherwise tried to block or disrupt the event? A No. Q Let me ask you to look at an exhibit. I'm sorry, Your Honor. May I approach the witness? THE COURT: Sure. MR. HIRSCHKOP: What number, Counsel? MR. PETROSINELLI: 59. A Do you want me to read this whole BY MR. PETROSINELLI:	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	themselves together and blocked the animal entrances to arenas before performances." Do you see that? A I do. Q Were you at that protest, ma'am? A No. This is the Animal Voice magazine from 1990? Q Correct. A I didn't start at PETA until 1992. Q Were you aware of that protest being reported in the Animal Voice magazine? A I don't remember. I wasn't even at the magazine then. Q Let me ask you to look at another exhibit. It will be Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. Ma'am, this is Plaintiff's Exhibit 815. I'm going to ask you, you see it's dated on the first page October 18, 1993. A Yes. Q By that time, were you at PETA? A Yes.

61 (Pages 1244 to 1247)

			61 (Pages 1244 to 1247)
	Page 1244		Page 1246
1	I think you said to Mr. Hirschkop, between late '92	1	A No. I had been hired at PETA when I saw her
2	and mid '96, you were in charge of campaigns against	2	in northern California, and of course I was hired at
3	the circus?	3	PETA when she came, yes.
4	A Yes.	4	Q In other words, you started at PETA in
5	Q Take a look at the page. You see the little	5	November of 1992.
6	numbers on the bottom, Corp. 2299?	6	A But I was hired in September.
7	A Yes.	7	Q I understand. You started working there in
8	Q It says we have looked at this before in	8	November.
9	this court. "Two female activists from PETA with	9	A I did. I started volunteering for them
10	banners on sticks approached our elephants down by the	10	before that, though.
11	arena." And then I won't read it all again. But	11	Q You said that you ran into Julie Lewis at a
12	towards the bottom it says, "Same two nuts come out in	12	conference; is that right?
13	the street. Start to poke sticks at the elephants.	13	A When I first met her, you mean?
14	Froemming physically removes them from the arena."	14	Q Yes.
15	Now, were you at this protest in October of	15	A Yes.
16	1993? I think it refers earlier in the document to	16	Q Now, isn't it true that you didn't see Julie
17	being at a protest in Boston. Do you remember being	17	Lewis very often?
18	at that?	18	A That depends on what you consider often, but.
19	A Oh, in Boston, no.	19	Q Well, ma'am, do you remember giving a
20	Q Are you aware during your tenure at PETA of	20	deposition in this case?
21	PETA staging protests at the Ringling headquarters	21	A Yes.
22	over in Tysons Corner?	22	Q Let me hand you a copy of your deposition.
. 20000 20000	Page 1245		Page 1247
1	A I don't remember any specific protest there.	1	Do you remember giving a deposition in this case on
12	Q Were you aware, again in the time period that	2	April 27, 2005?
3	you were at PETA in charge of the campaigns	3	A Yes.
4	department, of a protest that PETA planned at Ringlin	g 4	Q Take a look at page 116 of your deposition.
5	headquarters where PETA arranged to pay people bail	5	A Okay.
6	money in advance because the plan was for them to get	6	Q Now, I want to ask you some questions because
7	arrested?	7	you testified I took down a quote directly. You
8	A No.	8	said "Julie Lewis, she was everywhere." Take a look
9	Q Are you aware that PETA dumped a truck load	9	at page 116 of your deposition where we were asking
10	of manure at Ringling headquarters?	10	about Julie Lewis. Did we ask you these questions and
11	A No.	11	did you give these answers?
12	Q Let me ask you some questions about Julie	12	"Question: When did what was the
13	Lewis, to follow up on some things that Mr. Hirschkop	13	nature of your relationship? Were you
1.4	asked you. You met her I missed the year in which	14	friends?
15	you met her. Was it 1991 or 1992?	15	"Answer: That's a hard one to answer.
16	A I'm not sure. I'm guessing it was the	16	I I wouldn't call us friends.
17	beginning of '92.	17	"Question: What would you call
			vourealves?
1.8	Q So that was before you were working for PETA.	18	yourselves?
	· · ·	18 19	"Answer: Acquaintances.
1.8	A Correct.		"Answer: Acquaintances. "Question: How often did you see her?
18 19	A Correct. Q And all the interaction you testified to,	19	"Answer: Acquaintances.

62 (Pages 1248 to 1251)

	Page 1248		Page 1250
1	A Yes, it is.	1	"Answer: I'm trying to recall. I mean,
2	Q Is that true?	2	I cannot sit here and remember a specific
3	A I thought about it after this. I had these	3	conversation with her. So it's a little hard
4	questions asked me at deposition. I thought about it	4	to think of what I spoke to her generally. I
5	later, and now I realize how many times I've seen her.	5	think we spoke of there are some marine
6	Q I see. So when you gave this deposition less	6	mammals in captivity at a casino in Las
7	than a year ago in April 27, 2005, you hadn't thought	7	Vegas."
8	about Julie Lewis in anticipation of getting asked	8	Do you see that?
9	about her at the deposition?	9	A Yes.
10	A I hadn't thought about all the occasions I	10	Q And now you remember more conversations with
11	had seen her, no.	11	Ms. Lewis?
12	Q So between now and then, you spent some time	12	A I remember the times I met her. Do I
13	of course, with PETA's lawyer talking about it,	13	remember specific conversations and exactly what she
14	haven't you?	14	said to me? No, I don't.
15	A I have met with Phil.	15	Q Well, you gave some testimony on direct
16		16	examination that she said something to you about work
17	Q You now remember more times you met Julie Lewis?	17	with pharmaceuticals. Do you remember that?
18	A I remember the times I mentioned earlier in	18	A Yes.
19	my testimony, but I did talk to her as well.	19	Q And you gave some specific testimony here
20	Q You had forgotten those at the time you gave	20	today about conversations she had with you about her
21	this testimony under oath in April of 2005?	21	son and money she wanted to give to organizations? Do
22	A Had I forgotten the things I mentioned here	i-Make	
	A Had I forgotten tile tillings I mentioned here	22	you remember giving that testimony just a moment ago
	Page 1249		Page 1251
1	today?	1	A Yes.
2	Q Yes.	2	Q How come when we asked you what you discusse
3	A No.	3	with her, you didn't tell us about that?
4	Q Then why didn't you testify about them?	4	A I must not have remembered it in April 2005.
5	A I wasn't asked about the specific times I saw	5	Q You also testified to some discussions you
6	her in my deposition.	6	had with Julie Lewis about this protest at the Mirage
7	Q Well, let me ask you this. Because you just	7	Hotel?
8	testified to a number of different specific	8	A Yes.
9	conversations that you remember having with Juli	9	Q You testified something about having a
10		10	conversation about the hotel room that you thought was
11	A Yes.	11	unusual; is that right?
12	Q Look a little further down in your	12	A Yes.
13	deposition. It starts at the end of page 116.	13	Q Take a look at your deposition on page 122
14	"Question: And you had discussions with	14	when we were asking you, less than a year ago, about
15	her.	15	your conversations with Julie Lewis about the Mirage
16	"Answer: Yeah."	16	Hotel. Are you at page 122?
17	Page 1211	17	A Yes.
18	"Question: What did the two of you	18	Q "Question: And do you remember anything
19	discuss?	19	about any particulars of the conversations related to
20	"Answer: I don't remember specifically.	20	the Mirage protest with Julie Lewis? Answer: No."
21	"Question: Generally what did you	21	Do you see that testimony?
		8	A I do.



63 (Pages 1252 to 1255)

		Page 1252		Page 1254
	1	Q Ma'am, isn't it true that Julie Lewis didn't	1	PETA?
	2	do anything improper at all in your relationship with	2	A I oversee the communications department, yes.
		her?	3	Q Is it true that one of PETA's main objectives
	4	A I don't know.	4	in fact is to get publicity?
	5	Q Isn't it true that as far as you know, Julie	5	A Our main objective is to stop animal abuse,
	б	Lewis did nothing improper to PETA?	6	and in so doing we try to get publicity on some of the
	7	A I don't know.	7	things, our campaigns, yes.
	8	Q Now, the time you testified a moment ago that	8	Q Is one of PETA's main objectives to get
	9	shortly after you came to work for PETA, Julie Lewis	9	publicity?
:	10	came to PETA's offices. Was that PETA was in	10	A Yes.
:	11	Rockville, Maryland?	11	Q You report directly to Ingrid Newkirk, the
:	12	A Yes.	12	president of PETA?
:	13	Q And that's the one and only time you remember	13	A I do.
:	1.4	seeing Julie Lewis at PETA's offices.	14	Q Isn't it true that Ms. Newkirk has stated
:	15	A Yes.	15	publicly, "Probably everything we do is a publicity
:	16	Q You didn't give Julie Lewis any confidential	16	stunt"?
	17	information; is that right?	17	A I don't know.
:	18	A That is right.	18	Q Isn't it true Ms. Newkirk stated publicly,
:	19	Q In fact, by that time I think you testified	19	"We are complete press sluts"?
- 1	20	you had been told by someone, I think you said you had	20	A I don't know.
]:	21	been warned about Julie Lewis; is that right?	21	Q Are you aware of any personal animosity
	22	A Yes.	22	Ms. Newkirk has against Mr. Feld?
		Page 1253		Page 1255
	1	Q So at that point, there was no way you were	1	A I am not.
	2	going to give her any confidential information about	2	Q Are you aware that PETA has a copy of
	3	PETA; is that right?	3	Ms. Newkirk's will posed on its website?
	4	A That's right.	4	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Objection, Your Honor. This
	5	Q When Julie Lewis came in that one time to	5	is so far beyond the scope of direct.
	6	PETA's offices shortly after you started there, you	6	THE COURT: I sustain as to that portion.
	7	basically said hi to her, and that's about it.	7	BY MR. PETROSINELLI:
	8	A That's all I remember, yes.	8	Q You testified on direct examination that PETA
	9	Q You testified about a going-away party that	9	is not opposed to pets? Is that what you said?
- 1	10	you had in California before you came back east. Is	ž.	A Correct.
	11	that right?	11	Q Isn't it true that Ms. Newkirk has stated
	12	A Yes.	12	publicly that pet ownership is akin to fascism?
	13	Q You testified that Julie Lewis, you recall	13	A I don't know.
	14	her videotaping parts of that party?	14	MR. PETROSINELLI: I don't have any further
- 1	15	A Yes.	15 16	questions. THE COURT: Radiract? Mr. Hirschkon?
	16	Q She did that with your knowledge.	17	THE COURT: Redirect? Mr. Hirschkop? REDIRECT EXAMINATION
	17	A Yes. O Pight new you're the vice president of	18	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:
	18 19	Q Right now you're the vice-president of communications for PETA?	19	Q You were asked about the Hegins matter, when
	20	A I am.	20	you were in jail?
	21	Q I think you testified you're basically in	21	A Yes.
	22	charge of dealing with the media and PR efforts of	22	Q What did you do in Hegins? Anything violent?
- 1	_ ~	charge of acading with the means and I is efforts of	1	Z

64 (Pages 1256 to 1259)

Page 1258 Page 1256 A No. I held a banner. 1 Did anyone tell you you couldn't do that? 1 2 What was that all about, Hegins? Why were 2 Α No. you there? 3 Q What happened when you got down to the police 3 A Every year on Labor Day, people of Hegins and 4 station? 5 around Pennsylvania would come into town and hold a A They were very nice. They wrote up 5 something. I don't remember exactly what it was. pigeon shoot. They would take pigeons off the street 6 7 or raise them for the shoot. They would put them in They kept telling me, don't worry. It won't be long. boxes and sprung them from boxes and shoot them out of 8 Q Were all the charges dropped? the air. And then kids anywhere from ten to twelve 9 A Yes. 10 years old, called trapper boys, would go and get the 10 Q What happened at Mason Neck deer hunt? birds off the field. And those who hadn't died -- and 11 This was a situation where I was on Mason the wounding rate was about 62 percent. So 62 percent 12 Neck property, which is a wildlife refuge. 12 of the animals were hurt and not killed outright. So 13 Down next to my house? 14 A Right, where people are allowed to go and the trapper boys would pull their heads off and throw 14them in the trash. 15 look at wildlife. And on this day, if you were on the 15 16 O These were children who were trained to kill 16 refuge without a permit to kill animals living on the 17 animals with their own hands? 17 refuge, evidently you would be arrested. And I was 18 A These were children who were trained to kill 18 arrested for that. animals with their own hands. And the birds were shot 19 19 Q Was this the deer kill they have down at by predominantly a drunk population of people. 20 Mason Neck? 20 21 Q Did you do anything violent in that protest? 21 A Yes. 22 22 A No. I held a banner. Q Did you do anything violent? Page 1257 Page 1259 1 Q After you were arrested, in point of fact was A No. 1 a suit brought, and the Pennsylvania Supreme Court Q Did you see a hunter? outlawed that type of demonstration? 3 A I didn't even see a hunter. I was just on A Yes. It's no longer going on. the property. 4 5 Q Now, you were asked about other arrests? 5 Q You just walked off of Gunston Road onto 6 6 Mason Neck, and they arrested you; is that correct? 7 7 A Yeah. I didn't even have a sign or anything. Q Tell the jury what happened with your Mother 8 8 Goose arrest. In fact, have you ever been arrested for doing anything violent? 9 A The Waldorf-Astoria was sponsoring a gourmet food event where they were serving and showcasing foie 10 10 A Absolutely not. gras, which is made from shoving a metal pipe down the 11 Would you do anything violent? throats of ducks and geese to make their livers grow 12 12 No, absolutely not. so large and quickly, and they often -- their throats 13 Q Let's go back to talk about the circus now. 14 often explode. Their livers often explode. It's a 14 Would you ever do anything violent when these animals 15 very, very violent procedure that has actually been 15 were around, anything that would incite these animals outlawed in many countries. And I dressed as Mother 16 16 These animals have it hard enough. We are there to try to draw attention to the things that are Goose at the Waldorf-Astoria to protest the killing of 17 ducks for foie gras. And I was arrested because I 18 18 going on by the elephant trainers, the beatings that 19 took one step up onto the Waldorf entrance. 19 these animals are getting, the way they live their 20 Q So you were on Park Avenue. You took one lives in chains. To hurt these animals, no one from 20 21 step on the steps leading into the Waldorf Hotel? PETA would ever do that. Absolutely not, That's 22 Yes. 22 contrary to our mission.

65 (Pages 1260 to 1263)

	Page 1260			Page 1262
1	Q You were asked about whether Ingrid Newkirk	1	A	Out loud?
2	hates Mr. Feld. Given what Mr. Feld's organizations	2	Q	Yes, please, to the jury.
3	do to elephants and tigers, the killings you've read	3	A	"Activist Holly Cheever, DVM, has the
4	about, the death of baby elephants, do you	4	follow	ving advice on how to effectively protest a
5	particularly like Mr. Feld either?	5	circus	. Contact your mayor, senator and
6	A I don't like what he stands for. I don't	6	assem	bly-person and explain the hidden abuses, the
7	like the abuse that he promotes.	7	cruelt	y of training methods, and the inappropriateness
8	Q Now, you were asked about being in jail. In	8	of dis	playing animal abuse for family entertainment."
9	fact, do you recall that Ms. Julie Lewis wrote you and	9	Q	Would you stop there?
10	wrote Ingrid Newkirk while you were in jail in Hegins?	10	A	Yes.
11	A Yes.	11	Q	Do you know Holly Cheever?
12	Q And you were asked about the Animals Voice	12	Ā	I do. I've met her. I don't know her well.
13	document.	13	Q	Is there anything wrong with writing your
14	MR. HIRSCHKOP: May I approach, Your Honor?	14	mayo	r, senator, assembly-person?
15	THE COURT: Yes, sir.	15		Not at all.
16	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	16	Q	Is this something PETA encourages people to
17	Q 59. Do you happen to have that up there?	17	do?	
18	A It's up here. Yes. Okay.	18	Α	Absolutely.
19	Q You were asked about Barnum & Bailey boycott	19	Q	Okay. Continue reading.
20	on the second page under the Activist Voice?	20	Ā	"Send them circus literature available from
21	A Yes.	21	PETA	," and then it gives the address, the Performing
22	Q Do you know who wrote this?	22		al Welfare Society, gives the address, and the
***************	Page 1261	************		Page 1263
1	A I don't.	1	Interr	national Society for Animal Rights, and then it
	O Do you know if it's even true that they were			the address.
3	PETA people who chained themselves?	3	Q	Read the next thing.
4	A I don't know.	4	A	"Obtain the Ringling Bros. film from PAWS
5	Q Do you know whether this information may have	5		a shows elephants being beaten, and the wounds
6	come from Mr. Froemming's sources?	6		ted on them."
7	MR. PETROSINELLI: Objection, Your Honor.	7	Q	Is there anything wrong with that?
8	Leading. It's speculation.	8	A	No.
وا	MR. HIRSCHKOP: If she knows, she would know	(0	What's the next thing?
10	If she doesn't, she doesn't.	10	A	"Make appointments with local TV news
11	THE COURT: She said she didn't know where	11		ns a few days before the circus arrives and show
12	it's from.	12		the film. PAWS" that's says, "See address
13	A I don't know where it's from.	13	above	• •
14	BY MR. HIRSCHKOP:	14	Q	Anything wrong with that?
15	Q Let's turn over to the next page. It's the	15	A	No, not at all.
16	same column; right?	16	Q	What is the next thing?
17	A I think so, yes.	17	A	
18	Q It continues onto the next page. Go down	18		The press kits for the major newspapers V newsteams and distribute them prior to your
19	right under the pictures, "What you can do," under the	19	prote	-
20	same column. Do you see that?	20	Q	Anything wrong with that?
21	A Yes.	21	_	No.
22	Q Read the first thing it says you can do.	22	Q	What is the next thing?
		<u> </u>	Y	an vary marit billing.

66 (Pages 1264 to 1267)

			00 (rages 1204 to 1207)
	Page 1264		Page 1266
1	A "Contact radio stations and give them	1	Q Yes.
2	prepared statements regarding demos."	2	A I am now aware of that.
3	Q When they asked you about is PETA very press	3	Q Did you actually see Julie Lewis's deposition
4	conscious, is this the great majority of what PETA	4	in the last several weeks?
5	does in their press consciousness?	5	A Yes.
6	A Yes.	6	Q Did that help you remember a number of facts?
7	Q You were asked about a Boston protest where	7	A Yes.
8	Mr. Froemming wrote a report that PETA people were	8	Q Did you have Julie Lewis's deposition when
9	poking sticks. You've seen now some of the documents,	9	you were deposed?
10	haven't you?	10	A No.
11	A Um-hum.	11	Q Did you have an indication we had any idea
12	Q You actually saw in one of the releases under	12	what her whereabouts were when you were deposed?
13	the protective order so you could see documents,	13	A No.
14	didn't you?	14	Q Did you know that she had written a letter to
15	A Yes.	15	Mr. Froemming a year before you were deposed?
16	Q In those documents, did you see things that	16	A No.
17	you knew to be outright lies by Mr. Froemming?	17	Q And since you were deposed, have you seen a
18	A Yes.	18	number of documents, now that we've gotten the
19	Q So is there any way we can believe when	19	unredacted copies?
20	Mr. Froemming assumes everybody is a PETA person, it's	20	A Yes.
21		21	Q And did those documents also help refresh
22	A Absolutely not.	22	
***************************************	Page 1265		Page 1267
1	Q Counsel asked you if you know about a manure	1	A Yes.
<u>-</u>	dump at Tysons Corner.		MR. HIRSCHKOP: Thank you. Nothing further.
3	A Right.	3	THE COURT: May the witness be excused?
4	Q Counsel failed to ask you if you knew about a	4	MR. HIRSCHKOP: Yes, sir.
5	manure dump that his client testified happened in	5	MR. PETROSINELLI: Subject to recall, Judge.
6	Washington, D.C. Do you know anything about that	6	THE COURT: Subject to recall?
7	either?	7	MR. PETROSINELLI: Yes.
8	A No.	8	THE COURT: Ms. Lange, you may be recalled as
9	Q Well, do you know if the manure dump was at	9	a witness. If you will, please don't discuss your
10		rategory	testimony with anyone. Please have a seat in the
11		11	
12		12	•
13		13	leaves, Your Honor?
14		14	
15		15	
1.6		16	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
17		17	
18		3	
19		19	
20		20	
		21	
21			
22	A Am I aware of that, you say?	22	have no objection to his raising it now without any

75 (Pages 1300 to 1302)

			75 (Pages 1300 to 1302)
	Page 1300		Page 1302
1	(At 5:02 p.m. the trial was recessed to	1	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER
2	reconvene at 10 a.m., Tuesday, March 7,	2	I, Laurel P. Platt, do hereby certify that the
3	2006).	3	afternoon session of the foregoing proceedings was
4		4	taken by me in machine shorthand and thereafter
5		5	reduced to typewriting by means of computer-aided
6		6	transcription; that said proceedings are a true record
7		7	of the testimony given by said witnesses; that I am
8		8	neither counsel for, related to, nor employed by any
9		9	of the parties to the action in which these
10		10	proceedings were taken; and further, that I am not a
11		11	relative or employee of any attorney employed by the
12		12	parties hereto, nor financially or otherwise
13		13	interested in the outcome of the action.
14		14	Given under my hand this 8th day of March, 2006.
15		15	
16		16	
17		17	
18		18	
			Laurel P. Platt,
19		19	Registered Diplomate Reporter
20		20	
21		21	
22		22	
:	Page 1301		
1	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER		
2	I, Malynda D. Whiteley, do hereby certify that the		
3	morning session of the foregoing proceedings was taken	1	
4	by me in machine shorthand and thereafter reduced to		
5	typewriting by means of computer-aided transcription;		
6	that said proceedings are a true record of the		
7	testimony given by said witnesses; that I am neither		
8	counsel for, related to, nor employed by any of the		
9	parties to the action in which these proceedings were		
10	taken; and further, that I am not a relative or	CONTROL OF THE PERSON OF THE P	
11	employee of any attorney employed by the parties		
12	hereto, nor financially or otherwise interested in the outcome of the action.		
13 14	Given under my hand this 8th day of March, 2006.	*rydendrys deglen	
15	Given under my hand this our day of iviately, 2000.	ago transported and the state of the state o	
16			
17		avaira.	
18		and the second	
	Malynda D. Whiteley,	o.	
19	Registered Diplomate Reporter	NI JANUARA MARINA	
20	2 spontate reporter		
21			
22			
		ŧ	